# 09

# **GENESIS**

Bereishit
Noach
Lech Lecha
Vayeira
Chayei Sarah
Toldot
Vayeitzei
Vayishlach
Vayeishev
Mikeitz
Vayigash
Vayechi

# **EXODUS**

Shemot Vaeira

# Beshalach (16) בשלח

Yitro Mishpatim Terumah Tetzaveh Tisa Vayakheil Pekudei

# **LEVITICUS**

Vayikra Tzav Shemini Tazria Metzora Acharei Mot Kedoshim Emor Behar Bechukotai

# **NUMBERS**

Bemidbar Naso Beha'alotecha Shelach Korach Chukat Balak Pinchas Matot Masei

# **DEUTERONOMY**

Devarim
Va'etchanan
Eikev
Re'eh
Shoftim
Teitzei
Tavo
Netzavim
Vayeilech
Ha'azinu
Vezot Habrachah



# **Overview**

arashat Beshalach encompasses many major events, both sublime and momentous: the first stages of the Exodus, the miraculous splitting of the Sea of Reeds and the Divine revelations that attended it, the subsequent song of praise, the descent of the heavenly manna and quails, and the victorious battle against Amalek.

Yet the *parashah* is not named after any of these events; it is called *Beshalach*—"when [Pharaoh] *sent* [the people] out." Since this word was chosen as the name of the *parashah*, there is evidently something about it that both encompasses and transcends the *parashah*'s other elements.

On the other hand, the word *beshalach* implies that the Jews were unwilling to leave Egypt and had to be forcibly expelled. It is hard to imagine that this idea could be the underlying and unifying theme of the *parashah*; moreover, it seems to be a denigrating and derogatory comment on the state of the Jewish people at that time.

If we pause to consider, it indeed seems strange that Pharaoh would have to send the people out. Why would any Jew not wish to leave Egypt? Egypt was a harsh dictatorial state that subjected the Jews to oppressive slavery. Moses had promised the Jews that their exodus would lead to the pinnacle of spirituality—to be chosen by God as His nation and given the Torah on Mount Sinai. That, in turn, would be the precursor to their entry to the Promised Land. Who would not jump at such an opportunity? True, as we have seen, there were a significant number of Jews who did not wish to leave Egypt, but we also saw that all these Jews died during the plague of darkness. Thus, those who were actually liberated from Egypt were only those who desired to go out. Why, then, did Pharaoh have to "send" them?

The answer is that there were two dimensions of the Jews' desire to leave Egypt. On the one hand, they were eager to leave the oppression and become the chosen people at Mount Sinai, as we said. This desire, strong and genuine as it was, was simply a direct result of the situation and the opportunities available to them. It was a rational desire that was essentially dictated by logic, a desire about which they had virtually no choice.

But the moment they were freed, they experienced an altogether different type of desire to leave. The minute they breathed the fresh air of freedom, the profound contrast between their enslavement to the idolatry of Egyptian materialism and the freedom from

# **OVERVIEW OF BESHALACH**

it afforded by the Godly life hit home. The intensity of their desire to leave immediately rose far above what it had been when their desire was dictated by calculated logic. Their flight from Egypt became suddenly supra-rational, a frenzied obsession, an ontological necessity. Relative to the transcendent intensity of their new desire, their former desire was forced and imposed.

This contrast is underscored by the use of the word *Beshalach* as the name of the *parashah*. This name reminds us that as intensely and sincerely we yearned for the freedom to fulfill our Divine destiny all the years of the oppression, our desire to leave shrinks to the equivalence of a forced expulsion when compared to the yearning for this freedom we experienced once the shackles of slavery were broken.

In this context, all the miraculous events of this *parashah* can indeed be considered subordinate to the general tenor expressed in the word *Beshalach*, for once the Jews began to relate to God on the supra-rational level, the stage was set for God to transcend the laws of nature in His reciprocal relationship with them. It was precisely this ascent to a suprarational connection with God that provided the spiritual impetus for all the miraculous events of the ensuing narrative to take place.

The reality of this dynamic applies to us today, as well. It is certainly commendable to help other people out of their personal "Egypt," the constrictions that prevent them from experiencing life in the fullness God intended and from fulfilling their Divine mission. God will surely reward anyone who catalyzes another person's personal redemption by liberating him, as well, from whatever "Egypt" constricts him in his own life.

But sometimes we meet someone who has no conscious desire to be liberated. He is so entrenched in the materialism of life that he is oblivious to the possibility that there is anything better. In such a case, our job first and foremost is to create within him a desire to be free. God's reward in such a case is commensurate with the accomplishment: just as we created a will where there was none, He transforms our will into a desire so intense that our previous desire will seem forced by comparison.

The word *Beshalach* also alludes to what the Jews accomplished in this process. As we have seen, every action we take has a concomitant reaction in the spiritual world. Here, when the Jews' desire for Divine freedom became so intense that its previous form appeared as coercion by comparison, this caused a backlash in the world at large. The radical transition from the darkness of exile to the light of redemption caused Pharaoh himself to change from being the personification of evil to a force for holiness. The very same Pharaoh who had earlier crassly proclaimed "Who is God, that I should heed His word and send the Jews out of my land" was totally transformed—he not only allowed them to leave, but actively sent them away.

This lesson, too, applies to us today, as well. A conception of God and relationship with Him that is based solely on reason is equally limited in its intensity. We are called upon to go beyond the limitations of reason and reach an appreciation of God that is beyond our own selves. In this manner, it is possible to transform even "Pharaoh"—our most cynical and materialistic characteristics—into being aware and conscious of God. And indeed, this is the litmus test of our success in transforming the world into holiness. When we see the very forces of nature that constituted our most insurmountable obstacle in fulfilling our Divine mission transformed into forces that aid us—when, like Pharaoh,

# **OVERVIEW OF BESHALACH**

they forcibly "send" us out of Egypt—we know that we are achieving our goal.

When Pharaoh "sent out the people," he was unwittingly sending them on the first leg of their journey toward the Giving of the Torah and their entry into the Land of Israel. So it is with us: by elevating our relationship with God to the supra-rational level and transforming the gross materialism of reality into an active force for holiness, we will hasten the Messianic redemption and the new revelations of the Torah that will finally and ultimately transform this world into God's true home.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1.</sup> Based on Sichot Kodesh 5732, vol. 1, pp. 396-400; Sichot Kodesh 5734, vol. 1, pp. 284-288, 301-303.

ית עַפָּא וְלָא דַבְּרנּוּן יִיָּ אוֹרַח אַרע פָּלְשָׁתָּאֵי אָרֵי קַרְיבָּא הוּא אַרע פְּלְשָׁתָּאֵי אָרֵי קַרִיבָּא הוּא אַרע פְּלְשָׁתָּאֵי אָרִי קַרִיבָּא הוּא אַרע פְּלְשָׁתָּאֵי אָרִי קַרִיבָּא הוּא בְּּמְחֵזֵיהוֹן קְרָבָא וִיתוּבוּן לְמַצְרְיִם: מִדְבְּרָא לְיִמָּא דְסוּף וּמְוֹרְיִזִין סְלִיקוּ מוּדְבְּרָא לִימָא דְסוּף וּמְוֹרְיִזִין סְלִיקוּ בְּנֵי יִשְׁרָאֵל מַאַרְעָא דְמִצְרְיִם: פוּ וְאָפִיק משָׁה יַת גַּרְמֵי יוֹסֵף עַמָּה אוֹמִי יַת בְּנִי עַמָּה אוֹמֵי יַת בְּנִי עַמָּה אוֹמֵי יַת בְּנִי יִי עַמְאַר מִוֹרָת מִדְּרָאַל לְמִימִּור מִדְבָּר דְּכִיר יִי יִי עַמְבֹּן וְתַשְּקוּן יַת גַּרְמֵי מִבָּא יִתְבִּן וִתְשְּקוּן יַת גַּרְמֵי מִבָּא עַמְבוֹן:

13:17 וַיְהִי בְּשַׁלַּח פַּרְעה אֶת־הָעָם וְלְאֹדְנָחָם אֱלֹהִים פֶּן־
זְּנָחֶם הָעָם בִּלְשְׁתִּים כִּי לֶרְוֹב הְוֹא כִי וֹ אָמֵר אֱלֹהִים פֶּן־
יִּנְחֵם הָעָם בִּרְאֹתָם מִלְּחָמֶה וְשְׁבוּ מִצְרֵיְמָה: 18 וַיַּמֵּב
אֱלֹהִים וֹ אֶת־הָעֶם דֶּרֶךְ הַמִּרְבֶּר יַם־סְוּף וַחְמֻשִּׁים עָלְוּ
בְּנֵי־יִשְׂרָאֵל מֵאָרֶץ מִצְרֵיִם: 19 וַיִּקֵּח מִשֶּׁה אֶת־עַצְמִוֹת יוֹמֵף עִמְוֹ בִיּ הַשְּׁבִּע אָת־בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל לֵאמֹר יִמְבָּר יִפְּלָּר יִפְּלָר אֵלִהִים אֶרְעַבְּמֹתְים אֶרִבְּמִתְים אֶרִבְּמִתְים בְּמַלִּר בְּלָּה אָהִים אֶרְבֶּם וְהַעֲלִיתָם אֶת־עַצְמֹתְיּ מִּנָה אִהָּבֶם:

⊗ RASHI છ<del>3</del>-

שִׁיצְטָרֵךְ. אֲבָל בְּשָׁהוּא פוֹרֵשׁ לַמִּדְבֶּר צְרִיךְּ לְזַמֵּן לוֹ בָּל־הַצֹּרְךָ, וּמִקְרָא זָה לֹא נבְּתָב בִּי אִם לְשַׂבֵּר אֶת הָאֹן שְׁמִלֹץ וְבִּמְלְחָמֶוֹת סִיחוֹן וְעוֹג וּמְדְיָן, מֵהֵיכָן הָיוּ לְהָם בְּלֵי זַיִן שֶׁהִכּוּם יִשְׂרָאֵל בַּחֶרְבֹּיּ! מְהַיִּלְוֹס: ״נְזְן הָיוּ לְהָם בְּלֵי זַיִן שֶׁהִכּוּם יִשְׂרָאֵל בַּחֶרְבֹּיּ! מְקֹוֹס: ״נְזְן הָיוּ לְהָם בְּלֵי זַיִן שֶׁהִכּוּם יִשְׂרָאֵל בַּחֶרְבֹּיִּ אַנְקְלוֹס: ״נְזְןְדִיון״, בְּמוֹ יַיָּיֶרֶק אֶת־חֲנִינְיי״ – ״וְזְבִייו״ – אָחָד מֵחֲמִשָּׁה יָצְאוּ, וְאַרְבָּעָה דְּבְּרִר אֲחֵר: ״חֲמוּשִׁים״ – אֶחָד מֵחֲמִשָּׁה יָצְאוּ, וְאַרְבָּעָה חַלְּיִם מֵתוּ בִּשְׁלֹשֶׁת יְמֵי אֲפֵלָה: 10 הַשְׁבֵּע הִשְׁבִּעִ הִשְּׁבְּעַ הְשְׁבִּעִי הְשְׁבִּעִ הִשְּׁבְּעִ הְשְׁבְּיעַ הְשְׁבָּיע הְשְׁבִּעִ הְיִבְּיִם וְלְמָה לֹא הִשְּׁבִּיע אֶת בְּנְיוֹ שְׁשְׁבֹּיע שְׁכִּיִם הָעָלוֹת יְמִיהִ בְּמִבְּיִם וְתְיָה סְפֵּק בְּיְדִי לַעֲשׁוֹת, לְכָּךְ הִשְׁבִּיע אָת בְּנִיים הַעָּלוּ בְּיִבְים לְאָבִיים הַאָּבְיע בְּיִרִים לְצְשׁוֹת, לְכָּךְ הִשְׁבִּיעִ אֶת בְּנִים לְבְיִים לְאָיִם הְעִים הְעִבְים לְעְשׁוֹת, לְכָּךְ הִשְּבִּיעִם בְּיִבִים לְּאָבִיים הָעֵלוּ שִׁנְשְׁמִיתִי מִיָּה הִשְּבְּיִים הָעֵלוּ עִּמְבִים הְנִים לְּתִיבְוֹ לְעְשׁוֹת הָּלִי מְמִים הְעָבְיִם לְּעִיּבְעִשְׁתְרִים הְעָבְלוּ מְמִבְּיִם הְעִבְּיִם בְּעָבְיִבְּים לְּאָבְיִים הְעָבְיִים הְעָבְיִים הְעָבְיִים הְעָבְיִים הְעֵבְיִי בְּנִי שְׁבְּיִבְיִים הְעָבְיִים הְעֵלוּ עִּבְּעִיוֹת הָּעִבְּיִים הְעָבְּיִי בְּעִייִּ הְעִבְּיִים הְעֵבְיִים הְעֵבְיִים הְעִבְּיִים הְעִבְּיִים הְעִּבְיִים הְּבָּיים הְעָבְיִים הְעִבְּיִים הְעִבְּיִים הְעִבְּיִים הְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים הְּעִים הִייִבְּיִים הְעִים הְיִבְּבְּיִים הְעִבְּיִים הְעִבְּיִים הְעִּבְיִים הְּיִבְּיִבְּיִים הְעִבּים הְעִבּים בְּיִבּי בְּיִים בְּיִים הְעִיבְּיִים הְעִבּים בְּיִים הְעִבּים הְּיבְּיִים הְּיבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּבִיים בְּיִבְשְׁוֹים בְּיִים בְּיִבְיִים בְּיִבְיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּעִבְּיים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּעִיים הְעָבְיִים בְּיִיּיוּיִיוּיִים הְיִבְּב

17 וַיְהִי בְּשַׁלַּח בַּרְעֹה וְגוֹ׳ וְלֹא־נְחָם. וְלֹא נִהְגָם, בְּמוֹ:
"לֵךְ נְחֵה אֶת־הְעָם"ו, "בְּהִתְהַלֶּכְךְ תַּנְחָה אֹתְרְ": פֹּי
קְרוֹב הוּא. וְנוֹחַ לְשׁוֹב בְּאוֹתוֹ הַדֶּרֶךְ לְמִצְרִים וּמִדְרְשֵׁי
אַגְּדָה יֵשׁ הַרְבֵּה: בִּרְאֹתָם מִלְחָמְה. כְּגוֹן מִלְחָמֶת
"זַיֵּרָד הְעֵמְלֵקִי וְהַבְּנַעֲנִי וְגוֹי", אם הְלְכוּ דֶּרֶךְ יְשִׁר הִיוּ חוֹוְרִים. וּמְהָ, אִם בְּשָׁהִּפִּם דֶּרֶךְ מְעֻאָם אָמְרוּ: "נִּתְּנָה רֹאשׁ וְנָשׁוּבִה מִצְרִיְמָה", אִם הוֹלִיכָם בִּפְשׁוּטְה — עַל רֹאשׁ וְנָשׁוּבִה מִצְרִיְמָה", אִם הוֹלִיכָם בִּפְשׁוּטְה — עַל אַחָרְנִבְּה הַבְּקוֹנְימָה", אִם הוֹלִיכָם בִּפְשׁוּטְה — עַל לְיִבְּרָ הַמְשִׁנְה וְבַשְּה וְבַשְׁה. יְמִשְׁבוּ מִחְשְׁבָה עַל שָׁיִצְאוּ, לְיָם סוּף. וְ"סוּף" הוּא לְדֶּרֶךְ הָעְקוֹנְיה: יִם־סוּף. בְּמוֹ יִלְיָם סוּף. וְ"סוּף" הוּא לְשׁוֹן אַגָּם, שֶׁגְלוּ הָמִוּשִׁים. אֵין חֲמוּשִׁים אֶלְא מְווּיִנִים. לְפִי שְׁעְלוּ חֲמוּשִׁים, שָׁאָלוּ דֶּרֶךְ שָׁצְלוּ בְּמִרְבָּר גָּבְים לְּהָם שָׁעְלוּ חֲמוּשִׁים, שָׁאָלוּ דֶּרֶרְ יִשְׁבִּים לְּתָם לְּבָּר לְנִים לְּהָם בְּלִבְי לְבָּר בְּבִים לְּבִי מְחִישְׁבִר הִמְּקוֹם לְבָּרְבִּלְתוֹ לְבָּב לְא מְוֹוּיִנִים. לְפָּם שְּעָלוּ חֲמוּשִׁים, שָּאִלוּ בְּרָר, אָאָלוּ בְּרִיכִין, אֶלְּיִי שִּבְּר לָב לְשׁוּב בֹּבְי בְּבָּם לְּהָם בָּלִים לְּבְּיִם, לְּבָּי בְּבְּבְעִתוֹ לְבָּב לְשִׁנִם לְּבָּר בְּבָּבְים לְּבְּים לְּבְיִבְעִתוֹ לְּבָּים שִׁנְים, שָּאְלוּ בְּיִם שְׁעְרִב לְא הָנִים לְּבְּיב מְּמְלוֹם וּבְדַעִתוֹ לְּמָנוֹת שָׁם מִה בְּיִבּין מְם שִׁעוֹבֵר מִמְּקוֹם לְמְנֹוֹת שָׁם מָה בִּיבְעִתוֹ לְּמָנוֹת שָׁם מִּה בּיִבּים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּבְּעִתוֹ לְּמָנוֹת שָּם מִה בִּיבּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבִּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים שִׁנְים בּיִים בְּבְים שִׁנְיוֹם בִּים בְּיבִים בְּבְים בְּבְּים בְּיִים בְּיִּים שִׁנִים בְּים בְּבִים בְּבְים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּבִּים בְּבְּים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבְים בְּבְּים בְּבִּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּבִּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּים בְּבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּבְים

1. שמות לב, לד. 2. משלי ו, כב. 3. במדבר יד, מה. 4. שם, ד. 5. שמות ב, ג. 6. ישעיה יט, ו. 7. יהושע א, יד. 8. בראשית יד, יד.

#### - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

places in our path are truly the way He leads us peacefully to our goal.<sup>6</sup>

18 The Israelites were armed: Although the Jews were leaving Egypt proudly and unchallenged, they still took weapons with them, for the redemption process was not yet complete. The enemy had been conquered, but still not eradicated. In contrast, after the messianic redemption, when all God's enemies will be totally vanquished, all nations "will beat their swords into ploughshares," for there will no longer be any need for arms.

Everything in the physical world is a reflection of spiritual reality. At the Exodus from Egypt, evil was tem-

porarily subjugated but still existed as a real danger.<sup>8</sup> It was therefore necessary for the people to be spiritually "armed" as well, to be guarded against evil and wary of it. Until the final redemption, this will continue to be the case; there are times that good gains the upper hand, but caution is always warranted. Only in the messianic era will God "wipe the spirit of evil off the face of the earth," fully refining the entire world and transforming it into good, so that there will no longer be any need for arms at all, physical or spiritual.<sup>10</sup>

19 Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: From the context, it is apparent that Moses took Joseph's bones not only in order to fulfill the promise the peo-

<sup>6.</sup> Sichot Kodesh 5725, vol. 1, pp. 342-343. 7. Isaiah 2:4. 8. See on 14:5, below. 9. Zechariah 13:2. 10. Sefer HaMa'amarim 5716, pp. 537, 542.

# From Sukot to Eitam

13:17 As mentioned above, there were some Israelites who were reluctant to leave Egypt and brave the unknown desert, thinking that the Egyptians would treat them better now that they had suffered so much from the plagues. Pharaoh had to drive these people out of Egypt forcibly. Since they did not leave wholeheartedly, but rather Pharaoh had to send these people out, God did not lead them from Sukot via the road to the land of the Philistines, because it was near, and it would have been easy for the people to return to Egypt. For God said, "The people may have a change of heart when they see the inhabitants of the Land of Israel go to war against them, and return to Egypt."

18 So instead, God led the people via the desert road toward the other side of the Sea of Reeds, i.e., northward from Sukot,<sup>3</sup> along the west bank of the sea, and

then southward, along the east bank of the sea, to Eitam, which is at the edge of the desert<sup>4</sup> (see Figure 1). The Israelites were armed when they went up from Egypt.

19 Moses took the bones of Joseph and his brothers with him, for Joseph had bound the sons of Israel by an oath that they should in turn bind their descendants by an oath, saying, "God will surely remember you and your descendants, and when He does, you shall have your descendants take up my bones from here together with yours."<sup>5</sup>



Figure 1: From Sukot to Eitam

#### - ® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03

17 God did not lead them: This verse speaks of those Jews who were so attached to Egypt and so lacking in faith that they would have preferred to remain behind. Yet the word the Torah uses here for "lead" (nacham) implies calm, tranquil movement, implying that when God took us out of Egypt, He led even the lowest elements of the people gently and peacefully.

The same applies today: both individually and as a people, we are always leaving "Egypt" and progressing forward toward "Mount Sinai," and God leads us on this path in the easiest most painless way possible. If we do encounter obstacles, we should recall that God

puts them there only because the easier way is *too* easy, and we would be tempted to slide back into Egypt at the first hint that the way to Mount Sinai conflicts with our previous lifestyle. Rather, these obstacles test our devotion to our convictions and strengthen us by forcing us to summon our latent, inner powers.

By overcoming these apparent obstacles, we make it unnecessary to wage actual war against our spiritual enemies. We can proceed unhindered to Mount Sinai, free from the threat of spiritual forces that would otherwise obstruct our path. Thus, the obstacles God

20 וּנְטָלוּ מִסָּכּוֹת וּשְׁרוֹ בְאַתָם בּסְטַר מַדְבְּרָא: 21 וַיִּי מְדַבּּר קֵדְמִיהוֹן בִּימָמָא בְּעַמוּדָא דַעֲנָנָא לְדַבְּרוּתְהוֹן בִּאֹרָחָא וּבְלֵילְיָא לְמִיזַל בִּימָמָא וּבְלֵילְיָא: 22 לְא לְמִיזַל בִּימָמָא וּבְלֵילְיָא: 22 לְא יָעְדִי עַמוּדָא דְאֶשֶׁתָא בְּלֵילְיָא: 22 לְא לָמִימָר: 2 מַלִּיל וְיִ עָם מֹשֶׁה לְמִימָר: 2 מַלִּיל וְיִ עָם מֹשֶׁה וִיתוּבון וְיִשְׁרוֹן קֵדְם פּוּם חִירְתָא בִּין מִנְּדוֹל וּבִין יַמָּא קֵדְם בְּעֵיל בין מִנְּדוֹל וּבִין יַמָּא קַדָם בּעִיל 20 וַיִּסְעוּ מִסֻּכָּת וַיִּחֲנוּ בְאֵתָם בִּקְאֵה הַמִּדְבֶּר: 21 וַיהוָה הֹלֵך לְפְנֵיהֶם יוֹמָם בְּעַכְּוּד עָנָן לַנְחֹתָם הַהֶּרֶך וְלַיֶּלָה בְּעַמְוּד אֵשׁ לְהָאֵיר לְהֶם לְלֶכֶת יוֹמָם וְלֵיְלָה: 22 לְאִדְיָבִישׁ עַכְּוּד הֶעָנָן יוֹכָּם וְעַכְּוּד הָאֵשׁ לֵיְלָה לְפְנֵי הָעֵם: פ

14:1 וַיְדַבֵּר יְהֹוֶה אֶל־מֹשֶׁה לֵאמְר: 2 דַבֵּר אֶל־בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וְיָשָׁבוּ וְיַחֲנוּ לִפְנֵי פִּי הַחִירֹת בֵּין מִגְּדְּל וּבֵין הַיֶּם לִפְנֵי בַּעַל צִפֿן נִכְחוֹ תַחֲנִוּ עַל־הַיֵּם:

#### -80 RASHI 03-

מַגִּיד, שֶׁעַמּוּד הָעָנָן מִשְׁלִּים לְעַמּוּד הָאֵשׁ וְעַמּוּד הָאֵשׁ מִשְׁלִים לְעַמּוּד הָאָנָן, שֶׁעַד שֶׁלֹא יִשְׁקַע זֶה עוֹלֶה זֶה: מַשְׁלִישׁבוּ. לַאֲחוֹבִיהֶם, לְצַד מִצְרִים, הְיּוּ מְקְרְבִין כְּל־יוֹם בַּשְׁלִישִׁי כְּדֵי לְהַטְעוֹת אֶת פַּרְעֹה, שָׁיֹאמָר: תּוֹעִים הַם בַּדֶּרֶךְ, כְּמוֹ שֻׁנָּאֲמָר: "וְאָמֵר פַּרְעֹה לִבְנִי יִשְׂרְאֵל וְגוֹי״יֹּ: בַּדֶּרֶךְ, כְמוֹ שֻׁנָּאֲמָר: "וְאָמֵר פַּרְעֹה לִבְנִי יִשְׂרְאֵל וְגוֹי״יִּיּ יְשָׁרְאֵל וְגוֹי״יִּיּ הַחִירֹת. הוּא "פִּיתוֹם", וְעַכְשְׁוּ נְקְרָא "פִּי הַחִירֹת. הוּא "פִּיתוֹם", וְעַכְשָׁוּ נִקְרָא "פִּי הַחִּלְעִים בְּנִי הַוֹּלְינִים שְׁנֵי קְּעָבְים לְבִיי בְּעַלְיִם בְּנִי הָשְׁצִר מִבְּלַבְיִ מִּלְרִים כְּרֵי לִבְּנִי בְּעַלְיִם בְּעִי הָשְּלִר מִבְּלְיִם בְּרִי בְּעַלְיִם בְּרִי בְּעִלְיוֹ פֵּרֵשׁ אִיּוֹב: לְבָּנִי מִצְרִים בְּרֵי לְבְּעִלְיוֹ פֵּרֵשׁ אִיּוֹב: לְבָעִי בְּעָלוּ בְּרָשׁ אִיּוֹב: "רְאָתָן. וְעָלְיו פַּרֵשׁ אִיּוֹב: "מְשָׁבִּרם": לְהָשְׁעוֹתְן, שֶׁיאִמְרוּ: קְשָׁה יִרְאָתָן. וְעָלְיו פַּרֵשׁ אִיּוֹב: "מִשְׁנִיא לָגוֹיִם וְיִאַבָּבִם"!

20 וַיִּסְעוּ מִּסְּבֹת. בַּיּוֹם הַשֵּׁנִי, שֶׁהֲרֵי בָּרְאשׁוֹן בְּאוּ מֵרַעְמְסֵס לְסָבּוֹת: 21 לַנְחֹתָם הַשָּׁנִי, שֶׁהְרֵּר, נְקוּד פַּתְּח, שֶׁהוּא בְּמוֹ ׳לְהַרְאוֹתְם הַדֶּירֶך, נְקוּד פַּתְח, שֶׁהוּא בְּמוֹ ׳לְהַרְאוֹתְכֶם בַּדֶּרֶךְ אֲשֶׁר תֵּלְכוּ־ בְּדִּיךְ אֲשֶׁר תִּלְכוּ־ בְּדִי שְׁלִיחַ. וּמִי הוּא הַשְּׁלִיחַ? — עַמוּד הָעָנָן, וְהַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ־הוּא בִּכְבוֹדוֹ מוֹלִיכוֹ לִפְנִיהֶם. וּמִבְּל־מְקוֹם, אֶת עַמוּד הָעָנָן הֵבִין לְהַנְחוֹתָם עַל יְדוֹ, שֶׁהֲרֵי עַל יְדֵי עַמוּד הָעָנָן הֵם הוֹלְכִים. עַמוּד הָעָנָן אֵינוֹ לְאוֹרָה, אֶלְא לְהוֹרוֹתָם הַדֶּרֶרְ: 22 לֹא יָמִישׁ. הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ־, אֶלְא לְהוֹרוֹתָם הַהָּיֶרְוּ: 22 לֹא יָמִישׁ. הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְּה. הָאָעָן הִי, אֶת ״עַמוּד הָאָשׁ לְיְלָה״.

# & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

ple made to him, but also as a prerequisite for the ensuing journey through the desert.

Rather than referring to Joseph's "remains" or using some other discreet term, the Torah uses the seemingly indelicate description—"the bones of Joseph." This is because the bones are in a sense the essence of the body; they form its strong, defining frame and are the only part that remains after all else has decayed. Indeed, the Hebrew word for "bone" (etzem) also means "essence." This verse can therefore be understood to mean that Moses took Joseph's very essence with him, and this enabled them to cross the desert.

Joseph's essence is expressed in his name: "[Rachel] named him *Joseph* ['May He add'], saying, 'May God add for me another son.'"<sup>23</sup> Rachel yearned to bring another Jew into the world. Allegorically, this wish includes the desire to make an "other"—an estranged Jew—into a "son," to bring him back into the fold.<sup>24</sup> In a more general sense, it includes the desire to trans-

form all reality from its profane state into the vehicle for holiness it was originally intended to be.

The Jewish people were about to embark on a treacherous journey through a dangerous desert, whose physical barrenness and perils were a reflection of its spiritual desolation. In order to be able to survive such a journey, Moses ensured that they were accompanied by the message and spirit of Joseph—that they were prepared to transform even the most bleak landscape into a fitting home for the Divine.

The ongoing phenomenon of exile is referred to as a sojourn through "the desert of nations." In order for us to persevere through such darkness, we must take our cue from Joseph's essence. We must strive to rehabilitate even the most distant and rebellious individuals, encouraging them to return to the fold and showing them that they are truly God's beloved children. If we remain true to this objective, we can be assured that in the end, no Jew will be left behind. <sup>26</sup>

<sup>23.</sup> Genesis 30:24. 24. Or HaTorah, Vayeitzei 220a ff, Vayechi 386a ff, 390a ff, 397b ff, etc. 25. See Ezekiel 20:35; R. Bachaye and Or HaChaim on Numbers 33:1 ff. 26. This is in contrast to the redemption from Egypt, where, as previously mentioned, a large segment of the Jewish people did not merit redemption. Concerning the messianic redemption, however, there is a clear promise that "even the forlorn will not be forsaken." Likutei Sichot, vol. 26, pp. 85-89.

20 Thus, on the 16<sup>th</sup> of Nisan, they moved on from Sukot and encamped at Eitam, at the edge of the desert.

21 Beginning at Sukot, God went before them by day in a pillar of cloud so that it guide them along the way, and by night in a pillar of fire so that it give them light, so that they could travel day and night. In addition to guiding them, the pillar of cloud leveled the ground and killed any snakes or scorpions in their way. Besides the pillar of cloud in front of them, God surrounded the people—from all four sides, above, and below — with clouds that protected them from the elements and from attack, and that cleaned and pressed their clothes. These clouds also served as an "honor guard," in the merit of Aaron. They also expelled anyone who committed a sin from within them, and thus gave the people constant feedback on their spiritual status. The clouds did not surround the mixed multitude that accompanied the people. In honor of these clouds, the people named this location Sukot ("protective shelters").

22 God did not remove the pillar of cloud by day and the pillar of fire at night from before the people. Neither pillar disappeared until the other had first appeared to take its place. Even though the people were heading into the desert, the majority of them did not ask Moses how they were going to survive there; they trusted implicitly that God would provide for them.<sup>20</sup>

# From Eitam to Pi Hachirot: Misleading the Egyptians

14:1 The next day, the 17th of Nisan, God spoke to Moses, saying,

2 "Although the Egyptians have suffered greatly because of the plagues, only the firstborn actually died. The rest of them have still not received the punishment they deserve for enslaving the Israelites.<sup>21</sup> Furthermore, as long as the Egyptian army still survives, the Israelites will never feel entirely freed from their threat. Therefore, **speak to the Israelites and let them turn back** to Sukot—traveling first

northward along the eastern shore of the Sea of Reeds and then southward along its *western* shore—**and encamp** in the valley **before** the two peaks of the original Pitom,<sup>22</sup> which will now be known as **Pi Hachirot** ['the Mouth of Freedom'] since it is here that I will bring the rest of the Egyptians to their death and thus free the Israelites completely. Have the people camp between Migdol and the sea, stopping before the monument to Baal Tze**fon**, the one Egyptian idol I left intact in order to mislead the Egyptians into thinking that they still have some hope of overcoming you. You shall encamp opposite it, facing the sea (see Figure 2).

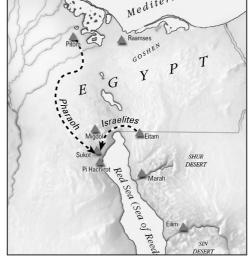


Figure 2: From Eitam to Pi Hachirot

11. Rashi on Numbers 10:34. 12. Ibid. 13. Rashi on Numbers 25:4; *Tur* and *Shulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim* 625. 14. Rashi on 17:9, 19:4, below, and on Numbers 33:40. 15. Rashi on Deuteronomy 8:4. 16. *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 18, pp. 253-260. 17. Rashi on Deuteronomy 25:18. 18. See *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 18, p. 259, note 58. 19. *Mechilta, Bo* 14, *Beshalach*, introduction. 20. Rashi on Deuteronomy 32:9. 21. *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 16, pp. 148-160. 22. See 1:11, above.

זְיֵימֵר פַּרְעֹה עַל בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל אָנִרְּבְּלִין אַנּוּן בְּאַרְעָא אֲחַד עַלִיהוֹן מַדְבְּרָא: 4 וְאַתְקֵיף יַת עַלְיהוֹן מַדְבְּרָא: 4 וְאַתְקֵיף יַת לְבָּא דְפַרְעֹה וְיִלְדֹף בַּתְּרֵיהוֹן וְאַתְיַבִּיף בִּבְּרִעה וְיִכְבְּל־מַשְׁרְיָתִה וְאַתְיַבְּיך מְצְּלְיִתְ מִצְרִים אַנְי אֲנָל יִי אֲנָל יִי אֲנָל יִמְיְרָיִת מְצִרִים אֲבִרי אֲנָל יְמִיבְרִים אֲבִרי אֲנִל עַמָּא וְאָתְהַפִּיך לְבָּא דְבִירִים וְעַבְּרֹה וְעַבְּרוֹה וְעַבְּרוֹה וְעַבְּרוֹה וְעַבְּרוֹה וְעַבְּרוֹה לְעַבָּא וַבְּלְהָא יַת מְה דְּא עֲבִרְי שַׁבְּלְהָנָא אַרִי שַׁלְּחְנָּא יַת יִשְׁרָאֵל מִלְּמִפְּלְהָנָא אַרִי שַׁלְּחָנָא יַת רִיכַה וְיָת עַמָּה דְּבַר עַמָּה:

גַרְעהׁ לִבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל נְבַכִים הַם בָּאֶבֶץ סְגַר עֲבֹיהֶם הַפִּרְעהׁ לִבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל נְבַכִים הַם בָּאֶבֶץ סְגַר עֲבֹיהֶם הַפִּרְעהׁ וְיְדֵעְוּ מִצְרִים אֲחֲרִיהֶם וְיִּאבְּרָהְ בְּפַרְעהׁ וְיְבַלְיֹם מִיֹּבְיִם בִּי בְּרָח הַבְּלִים וַיִּאבְרִים בִּי בְּרָח הַעֲבַרִיוֹ אֶל־הָעָם וַיִּאבְרִים בִּי בְּרָח הַעֲבָרִיוֹ אֶל־הָעָם וַיִּאבְרִים בִּי בְּרָח הַעֲבָרִיוֹ אֶל־הָעָם וַיִּאבְרוֹי בַּרְתֹּה וַעֲבָרִיוֹ אֶל־הָעָם וַיִּאבְרְנִּי בַּרְעִה וַעֲבָרִיוֹ אֶל־הָעָם וַיִּאבְרְנִיּ בַּרְעִה בְּיִבְּינִוּ אֶרִינְשְּׁרְנוּ בְּיִישִּׁרְאֵל בֵּעְבְּבֵנוּי:
6 נִיּאְסִר אֶת־רִבְבְּוֹ וְאֶת־עַמְוֹ לָכֵח עִמְוֹ:

#### -80 RASHI 🗷

שָׁקַבְעוּ לֵילֶךְ וִלְשׁוּב, וָרַאוּ שֵׁאֵינַן חוֹזָרִין לְמִצְרַיִם, בָּאוּ וִהָגִּידוּ לְפַרִעֹה בַּיּוֹם הָרְבִיעִי וּבַּחֲמִישִׁי, וּבַשִּׁשִׁי רָדְפוּ אַחֲבִיהֶם, וְלֵיל שְׁבִיעִי — יָרְדוּ לַיָּם, בְּשַׁחֲבִית אָמָרוּ שִׁירָה, וְהוּא יוֹם שִׁבִיעִי שֶׁל פֶּסַח. לְכֵן אָנוּ קוֹרִין הַשִּׁירָה בַּיּוֹם הַשִּׁבִיעִי: וַיָּהָפַּךְ. נָהְפַּךְ מִמַּה־שֶׁהָיָה שָׁהַרֵי אָמַר לָהֶם: "קוּמוּ צָאוּ מִתּוֹךְ עַמִּי״²². וְנֶהְפַּךְ לָבַב עָבַדִיוּ, שֵׁהַרִי לְשֵׁעַבַר הַיּוּ אוֹמְרִים לוֹ: ״עַד־מַתַי יָהַיָה זָה לָנוּ לְמוֹקָשׁ״²². וְעַבְשַׁוֹ נֵהַפָּכוּ לְרִדֹף אֲחֵרִיהֶם, בְּשָׁבִיל מַמוֹנַם שָׁהָשָׁאִילוּם: מֵעָבְדֵנוּ. מֵעֲבוֹד אוֹתַנוּ: 6 וַיָּאָסֹר אַת־רָכְבּוֹ. הוּא בְּעַצְמוֹ: וְאֵת־עַמוֹ לָקָח עְמוֹ. משַׁכֶם בִּדְבַרִים: לַקִינוּ, וְנַטְלוּ מַמוֹנֵינוּ, וְשְׁלַחְנוּם. בּוֹאוּ עָמִי, וַאַנִי לֹא אָתנַהָג עָמָּכֶם כִּשִׁאָר מִלָּכִים – דֶּרֶךְ שָׁאֶר מִלְכִים עֲבָדִיו קוֹדִמִין לוֹ בַּמִּלְחָמֶה, וַאֲנִי אַקְדִּים לִפְנֵיכֶם, שֶׁנֵּאֱמֵר: ״וּפַרְעֹה הָקְרִיב״²² — הָקְרִיב עַצְמוֹ וּמְהֵר לִפְנֵי חֵילוֹתָיו. דֶּרֶךְ שָׁאָר מְלֶכִים לְטֹל בְּזָה ּבָרֹאשׁ כָּמוֹ שֶׁיִּבְחַר, אֲנִי אַשְׁוֶה עִמְּכֶם בְּחֵלֶק, שֶׁנֶּאֱמַר: "אַחַלֶּק שַׁלְל״נּי:

: וָאַמִר פַּרְעה. כִּשׁיִשְׁמַע שֶׁהֶם שַׁבִים לַאֲחוֹרֵיהֶם: ל**ַבני יִשִּׂרָאֵל.** עַל בָּנֵי יִשִּׂרָאֵל. וְכֵן ״ה׳ יִלְּחֵם לָכֵם״²׳ עַלֵי: נָבָבִים – אַמְרִי־לִי אָחִי הוּא״נּ – אָמְרִי עָלַי: נָבָבִים – עַלֵיכֶם. ״אָמְרִי־לִי אָחִי הוּא״נּ הַבּ. כִּלוּאִים וּמִשְׁקָעִים. וּבְלַעַז שירי״ץ⁴׳, כִּמוֹ: ״נִבְכֵי יָם" "בְּעֲמֵק הַבָּכָא" זֹּי, "מִבְּכִי נְהָרוֹת" וֹי. "נְכַכִים הַם" - כִּלוּאִים הַם בַּמִּדְבָּר, שֵׁאֵינָן יוֹדְעִין לָצֵאת מִמֵנוּ — וּלְהֵיכָן יֵלְכוּ: 4 וְאָבָּבְדָה בְּפַרְעֹה. כְּשֶׁהַקְּדוֹשׁ בַּרוּךְ־הוּא מְתָנַקֶּם בַּרְשַׁעִים — שָׁמוֹ מְתָנַדֵּל וּמְתַכַּבֶּד. וְכֵן הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״וִנִשְׁפַּטָתִי אַתּוֹ וְגוֹי״׳׳, וְאַחַר כַּךְ: ״וְהָתְגַּדְּלְתִי ּוָהָתְקַדְּשָׁתִּי וְנוֹדַעָתִי וְגוֹי״וֹגי. יִשְׁמַה שָׁבַּר רְשִׁפֵּי־ ָּקְשֶׁת"יּיֹּ, וְאַחַר כַּך: "נוֹדֶע בִּיהוּדָה אֱלֹהִים"<sup>20</sup>. וְאוֹמֶר: "נוֹדַע ה' מִשְׁפֵּט עֲשַׂה"<sup>21</sup>: בְּפַרְעָה וּבְכַל־חֵילוֹ. הוּא הָתִחִיל בַּעֵבֶרָה, וּמִמֵּנוּ הָתִחִילַה הַפַּרָעַנוּת: **וַיַּעַשוּ־בֶּן**. לְהַגִּיד שִׁבְחָן, שֵׁשָּׁמְעוּ לְקוֹל מֹשֶׁה, וְלֹא אָמְרוּ: הֵיאַך נִתְקָרֵב אֱל רוֹדְפֵינוּ, אָנוּ צִרִיכִים לְבָרֹחַ. אֱלֶּא אָמִרוּ: אַין לַנוּ אֵלָא דִבְרֵי בֵּן־עַמְרַם: 5 וַיַּגַּד לְמֵלֶךְ מִצְרַיִם. אִיקְטוֹרִין שָׁלַח עִמְהֶם, וְבֵיוָן שֶׁהִגִּיעוּ לְשִׁלֹשֵׁת יַמִים

. 12. שמות יד, יד. 13. בראשית כ, יג. 14. לְחוּצִים, שֶׁקוּעִים. 15. תהלים פד, ז. 16. איוב כח, יא. 17. יחזקאל יז, כ. 18. שם לח, כג. 19. תהלים עו, ד. 20. שם, ב. 21. תהלים ט, יז. 22. שמות יב, לא. 23. שמות יד, ז. 24. שמות יד, י. 25. שמות טו, ט.

#### - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

cal Egyptians, and could no longer be held in captivity. However, there still remained "an Egyptian" within each one of the Jews themselves. They had not yet truly eradicated and transformed the evil within them—they would not do this until the revelation at Mount Sinai. Neither had they reached sublime levels of spirituality, for they were no more than the benefactors of unearned Divine beneficence. Therefore, the most they could hope to do was to flee, to leave their evil inclination "behind" and bury it under their strong desire to connect to God.

In contrast to all this, the messianic redemption will be the result of the Jewish people's struggles and achievements to refine themselves and the world around them throughout the long years of exile. At that time, therefore, there will be no necessity for flight, for physical matter itself will have been prepared and readied for elevation.

Until then, we continue to struggle to be redeemed from Egypt, from the limitations and boundaries imposed upon us by the material world in which we live. This battle must be waged in stages. Attempting to completely transform and rehabilitate evil all at once can be overwhelming and may lead to failure. It is often necessary to begin with a simple, absolute rejection of evil—even if that means fleeing from it—only afterwards making a stand and attacking it on its own terms. <sup>30</sup>

**<sup>30.</sup>** Tanya, ch. 31; Sefer HaMa'amarim 5737, p. 193; Hitva'aduyot 5744, vol. 3, p. 1511.

- 3 Pharaoh will then say about the Israelites, 'They are trapped in the land; the desert has closed in on them.'
- 4 I will harden Pharaoh's heart and he will pursue them. I will then be glorified in the world's eyes through the end that Pharaoh and his entire army will suffer, and the Egyptians—those who will die here and those who remained in Egypt—will finally know that I am God. Pharaoh began your slavery, so he will be the first to meet his end." Even though backtracking seemed to be walking straight into the face of danger, the Israelites did this, saying, "We trust Moses implicitly." They arrived at Sukot on the same day and waited.<sup>27</sup>
- 5 The next day, the 18<sup>th</sup> of Nisan, the officers Pharaoh sent with the people saw that although the people were returning toward Egypt, they had not returned to Goshen. They therefore went and informed Pharaoh of this. When the king of Egypt was told that the people had fled, Pharaoh and his courtiers had a change of heart towards the people. When they thought about all their possessions they had "lent" them, they said, "What is this that we have we done, sending Israel away from our service?"
- 6 On the 19<sup>th</sup> of Nisan, Pharaoh harnessed his chariot himself and convinced his people to go with him. He reminded them of how they had suffered because of the Israelites and how the Israelites had made off with their possessions. Furthermore, he promised to lead them himself into battle and to divide the spoils with them equally.

## -80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

5 The officers Pharaoh sent with the people saw: We are told in the Midrash<sup>28</sup> that when three days had passed and the people showed no sign of turning back, the officers announced, "It's time to return to Egypt!"

"Do you think we left Egypt because of Pharaoh's permission?" answered the Jews. "The Holy One, blessed be He, took us out of Egypt, and we have no intention of heeding Pharaoh's commands."

"Eventually you'll have to give in," warned the officers. "Pharaoh is a mighty king, and he will force you to return!"

At that, the Jewish people arose and chased Pharaoh's officers away: "Return to Egypt, and inform Pharaoh that the Jews are confidently continuing on their path to freedom."

Moses then turned to the people and said: "If we continue on our way now, Pharaoh will assume that we are fleeing from him, implying that we still fear his might. Let us stop; indeed, let us turn back a little bit towards Egypt, to demonstrate clearly that we do not fear them at all. No matter what they do, we will not

return to Egypt, because we are now on the path towards Mount Sinai."

We are all constantly struggling with our own personal Pharaoh—our evil inclination—that attempts to keep us enslaved in the chains of materialism. Moses taught the Jewish people that the way to overthrow Pharaoh is by rejecting him outright. Banish his sentries, his subliminal messages and demands. Do so with pride, and heap insults upon them. With such a confident attack upon the attackers, our progress on the proper path of Godliness and Torah is secured.<sup>29</sup>

The people had fled: After all the plagues that Egypt had suffered, especially after the tenth plague, there is no doubt that Pharaoh had no will to fight on. Why, then, was it necessary for the Jews to stoop to subterfuge? They left under the pretense that they wished no more than a brief hiatus, while in truth they never intended to return. Why could they not have told Pharaoh clearly that they insist upon leaving, rather than fleeing like fugitives?

As mentioned earlier, all of these events were the physical manifestation of spiritual struggles. The Jewish people were indeed finished with the physi-

<sup>27.</sup> Rashi on Sotah 12b, s.v. Shirah al HaYam. 28. Mechilta, as explained in the source in the next footnote. 29. Hitva'aduyot 5745, vol. 3, pp. 1782-1784.

 ז וֹיִכַּח שֵׁשֹׁ־מֵאְוֹת לֶכֶב בְּחוֹּר וְכִל וַכֶב מִצְרֵיִם וְשְׁלִשֶׁם עַל־בֻּלְּוֹ: 8 וַיְחַזַּק יְהֹוָה אֶת־לֵב בַּרְעֹה מֶלֶךְ מִצְלִים וַיִּרְהֵּף אַחֲתֵר בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וּבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וִצְאִים בִּיִרְהָּף אַחֲתֵר בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וּבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וִצְאִים בִּיִר רַמֵה:

שני 9 וַיִּרְדְּפֿוּ מִצְרַיִם אַחֲרֵיהֶם וַיַּשֶּׁיגוּ אוֹתָם חֹנִים עַל־ הַּיָּם כָּל־סוּם רֶכֶב פַּרְעֹה וּפֶּרָשֶׁיו וְחֵילְוֹ עַל־פִּיּ הַחִירֹת לְפְנֵי בַּעַל צְפְּן: 10 וּפַּרְעָה הִקְרֵיב וַיִּשְׂאוּ בְנֵי־יִשְּׂרָאֵל אָת־עִינֵיהֶם וְהִנָּה מִצְרַיִם | נֹמֵע אַחֲרֵיהָם וַיִּירְאוּ מְאֹד וַיִּצְעַקוּ בִנֵי־יִשִּׁרָאֵל אֱל־יִהוָֹה:

-∞ RASHI ശ-

תוֹלֶה אִם לְרִדּף אִם לָאוֹ. וְחָזֵק אֶת לְבּוֹ לְרְדּף: בְּיָּדְ
רָמָה. בִּגְבוּרָה גְּבוֹהָה וּמְפַּרְטֶמֶת: 10 וּפַּרְעֹה הָקְרִיב.

הָיָה לוֹ לְכְתֹב יִפַּרְעֹה קָרְב׳, מַהוּ ״הִקְרִיב״; הִקְרִיב

עַצְמוֹ וְנְתְאַמֵּץ לְּלְדֵּם לְּפְנֵיהֶם, כְּמוֹ שֶׁהִתְנָה עִמְּהֶם:

נֹשַע אַחֲרִיהֶם. בְּלֵב אָחָד כְּאִישׁ אָחָד. דָּבְר אַחַר: ״וְהַנֵּה מִצְרִיִם נֹסֵע אַחֲרִיהֶם״ – רְאוּ שֵׂר שֶׁל מִצְרִיִם נוֹסֵע מִן הַשָּׁמִים לַעֲזוֹר לְמִצְרִיִם: וַיִּצְּעָקוּ. תִּפְשוֹּ אֻמְנוּת אֲבוֹתָם הַשְּׁמִים בְּשֶׁרִה הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״אֶל-הַמְּקוֹם אֲשֶׁר־עְמֵד שְׁם״<sup>25</sup>.

בִּיְצִלְב: ״נִיּפְגַע בַּמְּקוֹם יִנִּיּיִם בַּמָּקוֹם הִיּצִי בַּמָּקוֹם מִינִי.

7 פְּחִירָם נְּהְחָרִים. ״בְּחוּר״ לְשׁוֹן יָחִיד — כְּל־רֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכֶב וְרֶכְב וְרֶכְב וְרֶכְב וְרָכְב וְתִּבְּרִים וְתְּבְרִם הְּרָכִב וֹתְּבְרִים הְיִּייִם הְּלְּתְ מִיְּרְיִם הְיִּייִם הְרָב וְיִיִּבְּם וּתְּבְרִים הְיִּיִּלְ בְּב וּתְּבְּרִים וּתְּבְיב וּיִּבְּתְ וְתְּבְּב וּתְּבְּבוּוּ וְתְּבְּרִים וּתְּלְא וְתְבְּבוּוּ וְתְּבְּבוּוּ וְתְּבְּבוּוּ וְתְּבְּרִים הְיִבְּיִי וְשְׁלְשִׁבְּ עִבְּנְוּוּ וְתְּעָב שְׁרְעֹדִים — הְרֵצץ אֶת מוֹחוֹ: וְשְׁלְשָׁב עַל־בְּלוֹ. שְׁרֵי שְׁרָב בְּרְעֹד. שְׁרָיִם שְׁרְבִּלוֹ שְׁרָב בְּרְעֹד. שְׁרָיִם אַרְיִחְ שְׁבְּבְּלוֹת, כְּבִי שְׁבְּחְלִים ב וְרַצְץ אֶת מוֹחוֹ: וְשְׁלְשָׁבְ עַלְ־בְּלוֹ. שְׁרֵי שְׁרָב בְּרְעֹד. שְׁרָיִה שְׁרְבְּבוֹ בְּוְתִילוּ בְּבִי וְתְרְצוֹם הֹ זְיִחְוָלְם הֹ׳ אֶת־לֵב בּּרְעֹד. שְׁרָיִה שְׁרָב בְּרְעֹד. שְׁרָיִה בְּבְיוֹת בְּבִי וְחִיּיִם הְּוֹיְשִׁם בְּבְיִרְם מִּבְּבְּוֹת.

26. שמות ט, ו. 27. שמות י, כו. 28. בראשית יט, כז. 29. בראשית כד, סג. 30. בראשית כח, יא.

# −® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

when he met the soul of the Messiah, who then told the Ba'al Shem Tov that he would descend to redeem the world "when your teachings will be publicized and revealed throughout the world, and 'your wellsprings spread outward."<sup>41</sup>

Remarkably, bereish can also be seen as an acronym for the names of two other sages who played pivotal roles in the dissemination of the teachings of Jewish mysticism: Rabbi Yitzchak ben Shlomo Luria (the Arizal) and the previous Lubavitcher Rebbe—Rabbi Yosef [Yitzchak] ben Shalom Dovber, or Rabbi Yosef [Yitzchak] ben Shterna [Sarah].

The Arizal, in addition to revealing new levels of understanding in the teachings of the *Zohar*, declared that the time had come to promulgate these teachings to the masses, rather than restricting their study to the spiritual elite, which had been the practice until

his time.42

The previous Lubavitcher Rebbe initiated the translation of these teachings into modern languages, thereby making them accessible to an even wider public.<sup>43</sup>

Each of these individuals thus revealed the Torah's secrets to a greater extent than had been previously accomplished, and thus brought the redemption closer.<sup>44</sup>

10 Pharaoh drew [himself] nearer: The Midrash offers another interpretation: by chasing them, Pharaoh drew *the Jews* nearer *to God*, as evidenced by their crying out to Him at the end of this verse.

Even though these interpretations may seem diametrically opposed, in truth they are compatible. It is often the presence of opposition that awakens our very deepest reserves of energy. Pharaoh's exertions, despite his being evil incarnate, caused a reciprocal

<sup>41.</sup> Proverbs 5:16. 42. Sefer HaGilgulim 32; see Igeret HaKodesh (part 4 of Tanya) 26. 43. See Likutei Sichot, vol. 3, pp. 374-376, vol. 13, p. 180. 44. Likutei Sichot, vol. 3, pp. 872-876. See also Rabbi J. I. Schochet, The Mystical Dimension, vol. 1, pp. 115-148.

- 7 He took 600 choice chariots, as well as the rest of the chariots of Egypt, harnessing all the horses that had survived the plagues, with officers in command of them all. Confident of victory, the Egyptians adorned their horses lavishly with gold and silver ornaments and precious stones.<sup>31</sup> It was the God-fearing Egyptians who had taken the trouble to save their animals from the plagues. But even these Egyptians deserved to die, because they hated the Israelites rabidly—as evinced by their readiness to offer Pharaoh the use of their animals—and had persecuted them sadistically. God therefore coerced Pharaoh to take these people into battle in order to do away with them.<sup>32</sup>
- 8 Before setting out, Pharaoh wavered momentarily, but **God hardened the heart of Pharaoh**, **king of Egypt**, **and he pursued the Israelites**. It took him two days—the 19<sup>th</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> of Nisan—to reach them. In contrast to Pharaoh's hesitation, **the Israelites had left triumphantly**, confident in God's well-established ability to overcome the Egyptians.
- Second Reading 9 The Egyptians—all Pharaoh's chariot horses, his horsemen and his army—pursued them, and overtook them toward dusk on the 20<sup>th</sup> of Nisan, while they were camping by the Sea of Reeds, at Pi Hachirot, before Baal Tzefon.
  - 10 Pharaoh drew himself nearer, to the frontlines, as he had promised.<sup>33</sup> The Israelites raised their eyes and caught sight of the Egyptians advancing at their rear in exemplary military discipline, showing they all shared the same vehement hatred for the Israelites.<sup>34</sup> They also raised their eyes and caught sight of the angelic Prince of Egypt coming to the Egyptians' aid. When they saw both of these, they became very frightened. They knew God had promised to bring them safely into the Land of Israel, so there was nothing to fear, but the Israelites did what their forefathers had always done, even when there was no objective danger: they cried out to Gop.<sup>35</sup>

#### -80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

8 The Israelites had left triumphantly (lit., "with arms held high"): Onkelos renders this expression as "with a revealed head," meaning "boldly unafraid," not bothering to shield their heads with helmets or the like

The Ba'al Shem Tov's grandson, Rabbi Moshe Chaim Efraim of Sadilkov, pointed out<sup>36</sup> that the word for "with a head" (*bereish*) can be seen as an acronym formed from the first letters of the name of Rabbi Shimon bar Yochai, author of the *Zohar*, the seminal classic of Jewish mysticism. Allegorically, then, this phrase can be understood to mean that "The Israelites will leave [exile] with the revelation of [the teachings of] Rabbi Shimon bar Yochai."

Indeed, in the *Zohar* itself,<sup>37</sup> the prophet Elijah is quoted as saying that those who study the teachings of "this book...the *Zohar*...will not need to undergo trials [before the final Redemption]. Since the Jewish people will, in the future, taste from the Tree of Life, which is the *Zohar*, they will, in this merit, leave exile in mercy, fulfilling the verse, 'God Himself will lead them, and there will be no alien deity with Him.'"<sup>38</sup>

Rabbi Moshe Chaim Efraim then quotes Rabbi Eliezer Lipa of Chmielnik<sup>39</sup> as saying that *bereish* can also be seen as an acronym for the Ba'al Shem Tov's name—Rabbi Yisrael ben Sarah, or Rabbi Yisrael Ba'al Shem. This accords with the Ba'al Shem Tov's account of his

famous spiritual ascent on Rosh HaShanah of 1746,<sup>40</sup>

<sup>31.</sup> Rashi on 15:22, below. 32. Likutei Sichot, vol. 16, pp. 148-160. 33. Above, v. 6. 34. Likutei Sichot, vol. 21, pp. 101-103. 35. Likutei Sichot, vol. 11, pp. 52-54. 36. Degel Machaneh Ephraim on this verse. 37. 3:124b. 38. Deuteronomy 32:12. 39. Son of Rabbi Elimelech of Lizhensk and author of Orach LaTzadik. 40. Described in the Ba'al Shem Tov's letter to his brother-in-law, Rabbi Gershon of Kitov, printed at the end of Ben Porat Yosef (127cd) and quoted partially in Keter Shem Tov 1.

-⊗ ONKELOS ଔ−

11 וַאָמָרוּ לְמֹשֶׁה הֲמִדְּלֵית קּבְרִין בְּמִצְרִיִם דְּבַרְתְּנָא לִמְמֵת בְּמִדְבְּרָא מָה דָא עַבִּדְתָּא לָנָא לְאַפְּקּוּתָנָא מָה דָא עַבִּדְתָּא לָנָא לְאַפְּקּוּתָנָא דִי מַלִּילְנָא עַמֶּךְ בְּמִצְרַיִם לְמֵימֶר שְׁבֵּק מִנְּנָא וְנִפְּלַח יַת מִצְרָאֵי מִדְּנֵמוּת בְּמַדְבְּרָא: 13 וַאֲמֵר מֹשֶׁה לְעַמֶּא לָא תִדְחֲלוּן אִתְעַתָּדוּ וַחֲזוֹ יוֹמָא דֵין אָרַי בְּמָא דִי וַעֲבֵיד לְכוֹן יוֹמָא יוֹמָא דֵין לָא תוֹסְפוּן לְמֶחָוֵיהוֹן עוֹד עַד עַלְמָא: 14 יִי יְנִיחַ לְכוֹן קרב וַאָתוּן תִשׁתְּקוּן: 11 וַיְּאִמְרוֹ אֶלִים הְמָבְּלֵי אֵין־קְבָרִים בְּמִצְרֵים בְּמִצְרֵים בְּמִצְרֵים בְּמִצְרֵים מְמָוּת בָּמִּרְבֶּר מַה־זֹאת עֲשֵׁיתְ לְּנוּ לְהוֹצִיאֵנוּ לְמָוּת בַּמִּרְבֶּר מַה־זֹאת עֲשֵׂיתְ לְּנוּ לְהוֹצִיאֵנוּ מִפְּנִים: 12 הַלֹּא־זוֶה הַדְּבָּר אֲשֶׁר דַבַּרְנוּ אֵלֶיף בְּמִצְרֵים מִמְּתֵנוּ בַּמִּרְבָּר: אֶת־מִצְרַיִם מִמְּתֵנוּ בַּמִּרְבָּר: אֶת־מִצְרַיִם מִמְּתֵנוּ בַּמִּרְבָּר: אֶת־מִצְרַיִם מִמְּתֵנוּ בַּמִּרְבָּר: אֶת־מִצְרַיִם מִיּוֹם לְנוּ עֲבְרַדְ אֶת־מִצְלֵים מִלֹּרִים מִמְּתֵנוּ בְּמִּרְבְּר: אֶת־מִצְּיִם מִּלִּרִים מְּיִּוֹם לְנוּ עֲבְרִים לְאֵתְם עִוֹּד עַר־עוֹלְם: אַמִּר וְאִתְם עְוֹד עַר־עוֹלְם: אַנִּים לְבֶם וְאַתֶּם מְוֹר עַרִּרְשִׁוֹן: פּ

⊗ RASHI ଔ

מוּתִי״ דְּאַבְשָׁלוֹם־כּּ שֹׁאָמוּת. בְּמוֹ: ״לְיוֹם קּוּמִי לְעַד״כּ, מוּתִי״ דְּאַבְשָׁלוֹם־כּּ שֹׁאָקוּם, שֻׁאָשׁרּב: 13 בִּי אֲשֶׁרּ ״עַד שׁוּבִי בְּשָׁלוֹם״כּ שְׁאָקוּם, שֻׁאָשׁׁרּב: 13 בִּי אֲשֶׁרּ רְאִיתֶם אוֹתָם אֵינוֹ אֶלְא הַיּוֹם הוּא שֶׁרְאִיתֶם אוֹתָם, וְלֹא תוֹסִיפּוּ עוֹד: 14 יִּלְחֵם לְבֶם. בְּשְׁבִילְבֶם. וְכֵן ״בִּי ה׳ נִלְחָם לְבֶם״כּּ. וְכֵן ״בִּי ה׳ נִלְחָם לְבֶם״כּּ. וְכֵן ״בִּי ה׳ נִלְחָם לְבֶּם. וְכֵן ״בִּי ה׳ הַבְּרִילִי״סּ. וְכֵן ״בִּי הִי הַבְּרִילִי״סּ. וְכֵן ״בִּי הִי הַבְּרִיבוּן לַבַּעל״וּי:

11 הַמִּבְּלִי אֵין־קְבָּרִים. וְכִי מֵחָמַת חֶסְרוֹן קְבָּרִים, שָׁאֵין קְבָּרִים, שָׁמִּין קְבָּרִים בְּמִצְרִים לְקָבֵר שְׁם, לְקַחְתָּנוּ מִשְׁם. ש״י פו״ר פְּיִלנצ״א ד״י נו״ן פושי״שינּ: 12 אֲשֶׁר דְּבַּרְנוּ אֵשֶׂיף בְּילוֹנצ״א ד״י נו״ן פושי״שינּ: 12 אֲשֶׁר דְּבַּרְנוּ אֵשֶׂיף בְּמִצְרִים. וְחֵיכְן דְּבְּרוּ — ״נֵרָא ה׳ עֲלֵיכֶם וְיִשְׁפִּט״נּ: מְמִּתְנוּ. מֵאֲשֶׁר נְמוּת. וְאִם הָיָה נְקוּד מְשִׂרָק נִבְאָר ״מִאֲשֶׁר נְבָּאָר ״מִאֲשֶׁר נְבָּאָר ״מִאֲשֶׁר נְמוּתנוּ. עַרְשִׁו שֶׁנְּקוּד בְּשׁוּרִק נִבְאָר ״מִאֲשֶׁר נְמוּת. וְבַן ״מִי־יִתֵּן נִמוּת. וְבַן ״מִי־יִתֵּן נִמוּתוֹנוּ.

31. הַאִּם בִּגְלֶל מַחְסוֹר שֶׁל לֹא קְבָרְים. 32. שמות ה, כא. 33. חוֹלֶם. 34. שמות טז, ג. 35. שמואליב יט, א. 36. צפניה ג, ח. 37. דברי הימים־ב יח, כו. 38. שמות יד, כה. 39. איוב יג, ח. 40. בראשית כד, ז. 41. שופטים ו, לא.

#### −∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

But alas, prayer is passive, and this, too, is not the path.

Rather, God commands us to journey forth, to continue on our path to Sinai, to bring ourselves and the world around us closer to the Torah, one good deed at a time.

The common denominator among the four factions was that their plans of action originated in their own psyche. They lacked the absolute surrender to Divine consciousness that would have allowed them to hear the voice of God. When we reach the level of total surrender and "journey forth," the sea is split: the hidden becomes revealed. The deepest dimension of the soul—the aspect that is absolutely one with God—is manifest. 50

There is indeed a time for prayer. On a personal level, it is the highest form of connection to God. However, when action is called for, prayer is the wrong response. When the sea is waiting to be split, when God demands forward movement, it is not time to stop and worry about personal levels of connectedness.

This lesson is eternal, continuing to resound nowa-

days.

The sea is home to as much or more life as is dry land. The major difference is that its life forms are concealed by the water. There comes a point in our lives when we must "split the sea"—we must be able to see beyond the physical trappings and recognize the all-pervading Godly vitality that is the source of all life. Every person is capable of this; all that is needed is the will. Assisting someone else in this process often enables us to accomplish it for ourselves as well.

This is God's message: now is a time for action. Sequestering oneself in a synagogue or study hall, as personally fulfilling as it may be, is not the proper approach. There are people who need our help; they are waiting for their personal Splitting of the Sea. It is necessary to go out, to "journey forth" and help ensure that the entire world joins in the victorious march through the challenges of the Sea of Reeds toward the final and complete redemption.<sup>51</sup>

For the Egyptians whom you have seen today you will never see again: This statement is viewed not only as an assurance, but also as a commandment: It

- 11 But the heat of the danger soon made them speak insolently despite their trust in God. They said to Moses, "Was it for want of graves in Egypt that you brought us to die in the desert? What is this that you have done to us, taking us out of Egypt?
- 12 Is this not the very thing we spoke to you about in Egypt, when Dathan and Aviram said, 'Leave us alone and let us serve the Egyptians'?<sup>45</sup> For it would have been better for us to serve the Egyptians than to die in the desert!" Alternatively, the people voiced these complaints when they saw that the Egyptians continued to approach even after they had prayed; or only some of them still believed in God's promise while others began to have doubts.<sup>46</sup> In any case, this was the first time the people challenged God's ability to come to their aid.<sup>47</sup>
- 13 But Moses said to the people, "Have no fear. Stand firm and witness the deliverance that God will perform for you today, for the Egyptians whom you have seen today, you will never see again.
- 14 God will do battle for you; you shall remain silent."

#### −® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

arousal on the part of the Jewish people; they, too, realized that desperate measures were called for.

Similarly, whenever we are confronted with a challenge, we should view it as an opportunity for spiritual growth rather than try to evade it. When we are comfortable and complacent, we are apt to lose sight of priorities or lose our sense of urgency in our Divine mission. Physical or spiritual adversity can shock us out of this indifference, enabling us to climb to the sublime spiritual heights possible through repentance for our callousness. The challenge of difficulties undermines our egotistical self-assurance and affords us the opportunity to advancement in our relationship with God by breaking through the obstacle.<sup>48</sup>

- 13 But Moses said to the people: The Jews were in a dilemma. They were standing without rafts in front of the Sea of Reeds and the Egyptians were fast approaching. Four factions developed among them, each with another plan of action:
- "Let us drown ourselves in the sea!"
- "Let us surrender and return to Egypt!"
- "Let us wage war against them!"
- "Let us pray!"

Moses replied to each faction in turn:

- Stand firm and witness the deliverance that God will perform for you today. —do not jump into the sea.
- For the Egyptians whom you have seen today, you will never see again. —do not return to Egypt.
- ◆ God will do battle for you. —do not wage war against

them.

◆ You shall remain silent. —do not pray.

What, then, were they to do? Let them journey forth!
—continue along on the path to Mount Sinai and all will be well.<sup>49</sup>

These four factions reflect four erroneous attitudes that we, too, are liable to adopt in our confrontation with spiritual darkness:

- At times we wish to "jump into the sea," to immerse ourselves in the pure waters of Torah and prayer and shut our eyes in oblivion to the darkness around us.
- At times we do better saying, "let us return to Egypt"—we will deal with the darkness, but as slaves. We resign ourselves to our fate of living in a dark world; we do our job but without hope.
- Even better is when we say, "let us wage war" we feel the power of light and aspire to conquer the Pharaohs of our dark world. But when God instructs us to go on to Mount Sinai, it is not time to do battle. Furthermore, our motives for battle are questionable: do they stem from a commitment to goodness or from a desire to fight?
- The fourth path is the highest—"let us pray." During prayer we become one with God, losing our sense of self, and desiring only to fulfill His wishes. We would not think of secluding ourselves from the world or losing hope that light will ultimately prevail. We would not think of waging self-strategized wars not commanded by God.

**<sup>45</sup>**. Above, 5:21. **46**. Likutei Sichot, vol. 11, pp. 52-54. **47**. Arachin 15a. **48**. Torah Or 61c; Sefer HaMa'amarim 5721, pp. 257-8; Sichot Kodesh 5721, pp. 62-3. 5726, pp. 209-210. **49**. Mechilta.

15 וַאָמֶר יְיִ לְמֹשֶׁה קַבּלִית צְלוֹתְּךְ
מַלֵּיל עִם בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וְיִשְׁלוּן:
זְּת יְדְךְּ עַל יַמָּא וּבְּזְעוֹהִי וְיֵעֵלוּן:
יַת יְדְךְּ עַל יַמָּא וּבְזְעוֹהִי וְיֵעֵלוּן
זְּתְיְבֶּל בְּגוֹ יִמָּא בְּיַבְשְׁהָא:
זְּת יְדְרְּ עַל יַמָּא וּבְזְעוֹהִי וְיֵעֵלוּן
זְּמְצְרָאֵי וְיִעֵלוּן בִּתְרִיהוֹן וְאִתְיַקּר
זְּמְצְרָאֵי וְיִעֵלוּן בִּתְרִיהוֹן וְאִתְיַקּר
זְּבְּבְרְשׁוֹהִי: 18 וְיִדְעוּן מִצְרָאֵי
זְּבְּרְשׁוֹהִי: 18 וְיִדְעוּן מִצְרָאֵי
אָרִי אָנָא יִיִ בְּאִתְיָתָה בְּרְתִיכוֹהִי
מְבְּרְעִוֹר בְּבְּרְשׁוֹהִי: 19 וּנְטֵל
מַלְאֲכָא דִייִ דְּמְדַבְּר קֵדְב מַשְׁרִיתָה
מַלְאֲכָא זְיִי דְּאָדְבָּר מֵדְב מַשְׁרִיתָּא
עַמוּרְאַ דַעֲנָנָא מִן קֵדְמֵיהוֹן וּשְׁרָא
מבתריהוֹן:

שלישי 15 וַיָּאמֶר יְהוְּהֹ אֶל־מֹשֶׁה מַה־הִצְעַק אֵלֵי דַּבֵּר אֶל־בְּגִי־יִשְּׂרָאֵל וְיִפֵּעוּ: 16 וְאַהָּה הָרֵם אֶת־מַשִּּה וּנְמֵּה אֶל־בְּגִי־יִשְּׂרָאֵל וְיִפֵּעוּ: 16 וְאַהָּה הָרֵם אֶת־מַשִּּה וּנְמֵּה אֶל־בְּגִי־יִשְּׂרָאֵל בְּתוֹךְ אֶת־גֵרְ עַל־הַיֶּם וּבְּקָעָהוּ וְיָבְּאוּ בְּגִי־יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּתוֹךְ הַיָּבְ מְחִילוֹ בְּרְכְבְּוֹ וְיָבְאוּ אַחֲרִיהֶם וְאִבֶּבְרֶה בְּפַּרְעֹה וּבְכָל־חֵילוֹ בְּרְכְבְּוֹ וְיְבְעִּוּ מִצְרִים בִּי־אָנֵי יְהוֹה בְּהבְּבְרִי וְבִּבְּרְעֹה בְּרִכְבְּוֹ וּבְפֵּרְשֵׁיו: 19 וַיִּפֵּע מֵלְאַךְ הָאֶלהִים בְּבִּרְעֹה בְּרִכְבְּוֹ וּבְפֶּרְשִׁיו: 19 וַיִּפֵּע מַלְאַךְ הָאֶלהִים הַהֹלֵך לִפְנִי לְפְנֵי מִהְנָה וִיִּשְׂרָ אֵלְבִיּר וְיִבְּלִּה וִיִּעְלִה בְּרְכִבְּוֹ וּבְבֶּרְשִׁיו: 19 וַיִּפֵּע מַלְאַךְ הָאֶלהִים הְרֹבְבָּוֹ לְבְּנִי לְבִּיְרְ לִּהְנִי מְבְּרָבְהוֹ וִיּעְלִיה בְּרְכִבְּוֹ וִיְבֶלְּה מִאְחַרִיהָם וִיּבְלֹּה מִבְּרִבְּרִי מִבְּרִבְיִים בְּיִבְּיִבְי מִבְּרְבָּרְ הַבְּרְבִיּוֹ וִיִּבְּלְיה בְּרְבְבָּוֹ וִיּבְלִיה מִבְּרְעֹה בִּרְבְבָּוֹ וְיִבְּלִיה מִשְּׁרְבִיתְּם בִּילְאַרְ בִּבְּרְבְּבִי מְבִּבְרְשִׁיו: 19 וַיְּבְּרְשִׁיוֹ בְּבְרְבְּרִבְּי וְבִּבְי מִבְּרְבִיה מִבְּרְבְּה מִבְּרְבִי מִבְבְרְבָּי מִבְבּרְבְּים מִבְּרִבְיִים בְּיבְבְיבְים בְּרִבְיבְּים בִּיבְבְרְשִׁיוּ בְּבְּרְבָּיוֹ מִבְּרְבְבְּי מִבְּנִים מִבְּרִבְּי מִבְּבְרְשִׁיוּ בִּבְּרְבְּיִי מִבְּבְרִבְּים בְּיבְבְים מִבְּבִּרְבְיִים בְּיבְבְיבְיִבְּים בְּיבִילְם בְּבִּילְם מִבּבּרְבְיִים בְּיבִּילְ מִבְּבְרְבְּיִבְּים בְּיבִּילְם בְּבִּילְים בְּבִּבְבְּים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּבִילְם בְּבְּרְבְּבִיים בְּיבְיבִּבְיוֹים בְּיבְיבְבְּבְישִׁים מִיבְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְיבְים בְּים בְּבְרְבְּיִים בְּבְיבְים בְּבְּרִבְיּים בְּבְבְיבְים בְּבְים בְּבְּיבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְבְבְים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבְיבְים בְּבְיבְבְים בְּבְּבְיבְים בְּבְּבְיים בְּבְיבְיבְּבְּים בְּבְיבְּבְיבְּבְים בְּבְּבְבְים בְּבְיבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְּבְיּבְם בְּבְיבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְבְיבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבְיוֹים בְּבְּבְיוֹם בְּבְיוֹים בְּבְּבְיוּים בְּבְיוֹבְיבְים בְּיבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְיים בְּבְּבְיים בְּבְּבְיים בְּבְבְיבְּבְיוּבְבְּבְּבְ

-⊗ RASHI ଔ-

מַחֲנֵה יִשְּׂרָאֵל, וּלְקַבֵּל חָצִים וּבַלִּיסְטְרָאוֹת שֶׁל מִצְרִים.
בְּכָל־מְקוֹם הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״מֵלְאַךְּ ה״, וְכָאן ״מִלְאַךְּ
הָאֱלֹהִים״. אֵין אֱלֹהִים בְּכָל־מְקוֹם אֶלָא דִּין, מְלַמֵּד
שָׁהִיוּ יִשְׂרָאֵל נְתוּנִין בַּדִּין בְּאוֹתָה שָׁעָה, אָם לְהָנְּצֵל
אָם לְהֵאָבֵד עִם מִצְרַיִם: וַיִּּשָּע עַמוּד הָעָנָן. בְּשֶׁחְשְׁכָה,
וְהִשְׁלִים עַמוּד הָעָנָן אֶת הַמַּחֲנֵה לְעַמוּד הָאֵשׁ, לֹא
נְסְעָן בְּמוֹ שֶׁהָיָה רָגִיל לְהִסְתַּלֵק עַרְבִית לְנַמְרֵי,
אלא נסע והלךּ לוֹ מאחריהם להחשׁירּ למצרים:

15 מַה־ תִּצְעַק אֵלְי. לְמַדְנוּ, שֶׁהְיָה מֹשֶׁה עוֹמֵד וּמִּחְפַּלֵל. אָמַר לוֹ הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּןּ־הוּא: לא עֵת עַתְּה יְּמִחְפַּלֵל. אָמַר לוֹ הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּןּ־הוּא: לא עֵת עַתְּה יְּמְחְפַּלֵל. אָמַר לוֹ הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּןּ־הוּא: לא עֵת עַתְּה ״מַה־ תִּצְעַק אֵלְי״ — עָלִי הַדְּבָר תָּלוּי וְלֹא עָלֶיךְ, כְּמוֹ שֶׁנֶּאֶמַר לְהַלְן: ״עַל־בְּנֵי וְעַל־פּעֵל יְדֵי תְּצַוָנִי״ִיּיּ. בַּבּר אֶל־בְּנֵי וְעַל־פּעַל יְדֵי תְּצַוְנִי״ִיּיּ. אֵין לְהָם אֶלָא לִסַע, בַּבּר עָלֹיבְ תַּיָּם עוֹמֵד בִּפְנֵיהֶם. בְּדִאי וְכוּת אֲבוֹתֵיהֶם שְׁאֵין הַיָּם עוֹמֵד בִּפְנֵיהֶם. בְּדִאי וְכוּת אֲבוֹתֵיהֶם וְהַבָּי לַבִּין נִיְצְאוּ, לְקְרֹעַ לְהָם הִיָּם: וּבִין וַתָּלָה מִצְרִים וּבִין וּיִיבָּוֹ מַתְּהַתִּיהָם. לְהַבְּדִיל בֵּין מַחֲבָה מִצְרִים וּבִין וּיִי

**.42** ישעיה מה, יא.

#### -® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

Nachshon knew that God had instructed the people to travel to Mount Sinai to receive the Torah. He was therefore singularly unimpressed with the obstacles that stood in the way. The fact that a sea stood between the people and their final goal did not faze him. If he had to jump into the sea and keep going until he would reach Mount Sinai, so be it.

Nachshon did not enter into any of the discussions mentioned above, nor was he impressed with any of the four factions' plans, since none of them led to Mount Sinai. He did what was to him the only logical thing: to jump into the sea and move one step closer to Mount Sinai. In his merit, the sea split.<sup>58</sup>

15-16 Let them journey forth...take up your staff and raise your arm over the sea: The splitting of the Sea of Reeds is generally viewed as the archetype of a miraculous and supernatural event. Yet even in this

case, there had to be a natural action to catalyze the miracle: God instructed the people to journey forward and Moses to lift his staff over the water. God always demands some human act first and only then does He perform miracles.

Simply stated, this is because events that occur without our involvement do not truly affect us; we may adjust to the changes, but we are not internally affected. Only when we expend some effort do we truly appreciate and assimilate the miracle.

The same applies in all areas of life. Asking for God's blessings is not sufficient; we must do something that can serve as a conduit for the blessing. Whether it is a visit to the doctor or performing an extra good deed, the blessing requires an expenditure of effort on our part.<sup>59</sup>

<sup>58.</sup> Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 135-136. 59. Hitva'aduyot 5742, vol. 2, pp. 561-562.

# **Splitting the Sea**

- ◆ Third Reading 15 Moses then began to pray to God, too. But God said to Moses, "Why are you crying out to Me? The Egyptians are almost upon you. Now is the time for action, not prayer. And in any case, the outcome of this situation is not dependent upon you, but on Me. As to what to do: speak to the Israelites and let them journey forth! In the combined merit of their forebearers and the faith they themselves showed in Me when they left Egypt,<sup>52</sup> the Sea of Reeds will split before them!
  - 16 As for you, take up your staff and raise your arm over the Sea of Reeds and split it, and the Israelites will go into the midst of the sea on dry land.
  - 17 And as for Me, I am going to harden the hearts of the Egyptians so that they will go in after them. I shall thus be glorified in the eyes of the world through what will then happen to Pharaoh and his entire army, his chariots and his horsemen, when I drown them in the sea.
  - 18 The Egyptians here and back in Egypt will then finally know that I am God, when I am thus glorified through Pharaoh, his chariots, and his horsemen."
  - 19 As the Egyptians approached, the angel of God that had been advancing in front of the Israelite camp now moved and followed behind it in order to keep the Egyptians from penetrating into the Israelite camp and to absorb whatever arrows and rocks the Egyptians would hurl at the Israelites.<sup>53</sup> From the point when the danger to the Israelites became palpable and throughout the ensuing night, the heavenly court deliberated over whether the Israelites should be allowed to escape or drown in the sea with the Egyptians. At nightfall, the pillar of cloud, instead of disappearing as it usually did, also moved from in front of the Israelites and stood at their rear.

#### -80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

is forbidden for Jews to settle in Egypt;<sup>54</sup> we are only allowed to visit there for the sake of business.

Rabbi Yitzchak Luria explains the reason for the prohibition to travel to Egypt as follows: Every journey we take—indeed, everything we do—must serve some Godly purpose. There are "sparks" of holiness scattered throughout the entire world; our mission is to return them to their source by utilizing our physical surroundings to fulfill God's plan for reality. When the Jewish people left Egypt, they took everything that could be elevated out along with them; Egypt was totally emptied of its holy sparks. Therefore, since there is no mission left to be accomplished in Egypt, it is indeed forbidden for Jews to travel there, since everything that a Jew does must have a purpose.

This explains why business travel *is* permitted. Although the sparks from Egypt itself were all elevated, objects continue to be brought into the country from elsewhere through trade, together with their corresponding spiritual content. It is therefore permissible and even necessary for some people to conduct trade there, thereby gathering those elusive sparks as well <sup>56</sup>

15 Speak to the Israelites and let them journey forth: According to the Midrash,<sup>57</sup> the sea had not yet split when God told the Jews to enter it. The people hesitated, until the prince of the tribe of Judah, Nachshon ben Aminadav (Aaron's brother-in-law) jumped in. Only then did God tell Moses to raise his hand and split the sea.

<sup>52.</sup> Above, 4:31, 12:27, 39. Likutei Sichot, vol. 11, p. 54, note 23. 53. Rashi here and on Deuteronomy 32:11. 54. See Mishneh Torah, Melachim 5:7. 55. See above, on Exodus 12:36, etc. 56. Sichot Kodesh 5734, vol. 2, pp. 432-433. 57. Mechilta, Beshalach 5; Sotah 37a and Chidushei Agadot ad. loc.

20 וְעָאל בֵּין מַשְׁרִיתָא דְמִצְרָאֵי וּבִּין מַשְׁרִיתָא דְיִשְׂרָאַל וַהַּוָּה עָנָיָא וְמַלְיָא וְלָמְצְרָאֵי וּלִישְׂרָאַל עַשָּׁה יַת יְדָה עַל יַמְּא וְדָבָּר יְיָ יַת מַשְׁה יַת יְדָה עַל יַמְא וְדָבָּר יְיָ יַת מַשְׁה יַת יְבָּה עַל יַמְּא וְדַבָּר יְיָ יַת מַשְׁה יַת יְבָּה עַל יַבְּשְׁתָא וְאָרְבְּדְעוּ יַמָּא בְּרִּהֹּת קְדּוּמָא תְּקִּיף בְּל־לִילְיָא וְשִׁרִּי יַמְ עָבְאלוּ בְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּגוֹ יַמָּא בְּיָבְשְׁתָא וְמִיְאַ לְהוֹן שוּרְין מָמָא בָּיִבְיִי יְשְׁרָאַל בְּגוֹ מָמְיִנְהוֹן וּמִשְּׁמֵאלְהוֹן: 20 וַיָּבֿא בֵּין ו מַהְנֵה מִצְּרִים וּבֵין מַהְנֵה יִשְׂרָאֵל וַיְהֵי הַעְּנָן וְהַהְשֶׁך וַיָּשֶׁר שֶּת־הַלְּיִלְה וְלְא־קָרֵב זֶה שֶּל־זֶה בֶּלְילָה וְיִשֶּׁר שֶּת־הַלְּיִלְה וְיִשֶּׁר שֶּת־הַיָּם נַיִּלְיךְה וַיִּשֶּׁר שֶּת־הַיָּם וֹיִּוֹלֶךְ יְהְנָה וֹשְּׁמֹאלֵם: 22 וַיִּבְיאוּ בְנֵי־יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּתוֹךְ לָחָרַבֵּה וַיִּבְּקְעוּ הַבָּיִם לָהֶם חוֹמָה מִימִינֶם וּמִשְּׁמֹאלֵם: בַּיַּבְּשֶׁה וְהַמַּיִם לָהֶם חוֹמָה מִימִינֶם וּמִשְּׁמֹאלֵם: הַיָּבַיִּם וֹמִשְּׁמֹאלֵם:

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

הַלְּיִלְה. וְהַחֹשֶׁךְ שֶׁל עֲרְפֶּל לְצַד מִצְרַיִם: וְלֹ**א־קָרַב זֶה**אָל־זֶה. מַחֲנֶה אֶל מַחֲנֶה: 21 בְּרוּחַ קָּדִים עוָּה. בְּרוּחַ
קְּדִים שָׁהִיא עַזָּה שֶׁבְּרוּחוֹת, הִיא הְרוּחַ שֶׁהַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּחְ־
הוּא נִפְרַע בָּה מִן הָרְשָׁעִים, שֶׁנָּאֱמֵר: ״בְּרוּחַ־קָדִים
הְּאָפִיצַם״⁴⁴, ״יָבוֹא קְדִים רוּחַ ה״⁴², ״רוּחַ הַקְּדִים שְׁבָרַךְ
בְּלֵב יַמִּים״⁴⁴, ״יָבוֹא קְדִים רוּחַ ה״⁴², ״רוּחַ הַקְּדִים שְׁבָרַךְ
בְּלֵב יַמִּים״⁴⁴, ״הָנָה בְּרוּחוֹ הַקְשָׁה בְּיוֹם קְדִים״⁴² יַוֹּיִּבְּקְעוּ
המים. כל־מים שׁבעוֹלם:

20 וְיָבֹא בֵּין מַחֲנֵה מִצְרִים. מְשֶׁל לַמְהַלֵּךְ בַּדֶּרֶךְ וּבְנוֹ מְחָבֵּךְ לְפְנִיוּ מְחָבָּה לְסְטִים לִשְׁבּוֹתוֹ — נְטָלוֹ מִלְפְנִיוּ מְחָבֵּיוּ לְסְטִים לִשְׁבּוֹתוֹ — נְטָלוֹ מִלְפְנִיוּ בְּאוּ וֹנְתְנוֹ לְסְנִיוּ. בָּאוּ וֹנְתְנוֹ לְפָנִיוּ. בָּאוּ לְסְטִים לְפָנִיוּ וּזְאֵבִים מֵאַחֲרִיוּ — נְתָנוֹ עַל זְרוֹעוֹ וְנִלְחַם לְסְטִים לְפְנִיוּ וּזְאַבִּי מִאַחֲרִיוּ — נְתָנוֹ עַל זְרוֹעֹנְוִוּ וְנִלְחַם בְּהָם. כָּךְ "וְאָנֹכִי תִרְגַּלְתִי לְאֶפְרִים קְחָם עַל־זְרוֹעֹתְיוּ"יּ: יְיָאָר. מְמִיּדְ הָחַשֶּׁךְ. לְמִצְרַיִם: וַיָּאֶר. עַמּוּד הָאֵשׁ אֶת הַלִּיִלְה לִישְׁרָאֵל וְהוֹלֵךְ לְפְנֵיהֶם כִּדַרְכּוֹ לְלֶכֶת כָּל־ הַלֹּיִ הִּלִּיִּה בְּיִבְיִּם בְּרָכּוֹ לְלֶכֶת כָּלֹ־

. א. יחזקאל כז, כו. 44. ירמיה יח, יז. 45. הושע יג, טו. 46. יחזקאל כז, כו. 47. ישעיה כז, ח. 43. הושע יא, ג.

#### -∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

freedom to choose between good and evil at any given moment, unencumbered by precedent or habit.<sup>69</sup>

**And the waters split:** The Splitting of the Sea was the culmination of the Exodus for several reasons:

- The Egyptian army still remained intact after the Exodus, so the threat of re-enslavement still existed. At the sea, the people were being pursued by an army that naturally should have destroyed them. According to the Midrash,<sup>70</sup> there were 30 Egyptians to each Jew. Only when the sea split and swallowed the Egyptians alive was the process of the Exodus truly complete.
- God had promised Abraham that his descendents would leave their exile with great wealth. Although the Jews took a large amount of wealth out of Egypt, they technically only borrowed this wealth from the Egyptians. It did not actually belong to them until after the Egyptians drowned in the sea. Furthermore, the Egyptian wealth that the Jews took at the sea exceeded that which they took with them from Egypt.<sup>71</sup>
- Spiritually, God's promise to Abraham was that the Jews would liberate all the sparks of holiness trapped in Egypt. Since it was primarily at the sea that the wealth of Egypt became theirs, it follows that the primary release of the sparks also occurred at the sea.
- Finally, the ultimate goal of the Exodus, the receiv-

ing of the Torah, could only have been achieved by first experiencing the spiritual revelations at the Splitting of the Sea.<sup>72</sup>

Spiritually, leaving Egypt means freeing the Divine soul from the shackles of the animal soul. The Divine soul is free when it realizes that although we are surrounded by "pharaohs," we need not be servants to them; we are free to be servants of God alone. But the soul cannot experience this freedom fully until "the sea has been split," until the true, Divine nature of reality has been revealed.

Even without being aware of the true nature of reality, we can "leave Egypt," break out of our bondage to materialism and dutifully fulfill our responsibilities. But such uninspired commitment is vulnerable. If our mind and heart are not in it, Pharaoh and his armies can give chase. We truly left Egypt and Pharaoh behind only after the sea is split, when God's presence is revealed and obvious and the lie of Egypt has been exposed.

It is for this very reason that, just as we are required to mention the Exodus from Egypt in our daily prayers, we are also required to mention the Splitting of the Sea, since it is an integral part of our daily spiritual exodus.<sup>73</sup>

22 On dry land: It is related in the Midrash that God caused fruit trees to instantaneously grow in the middle of the sea and bear fruit; the children plucked the fruit of these trees and fed them to the birds, which

<sup>69.</sup> Sha'ar HaYichud VehaEmunah, chapter 2. 70. Tanchuma on Deuteronomy 12:29. 71. Exodus 15:22. 72. See below, on 14:29. 73. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 878-880.

- 20 It came and positioned itself between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel. Thus, there was cloud and darkness for the Egyptians, for the pillar of cloud hid the light shed by the pillar of fire. It was so dark for the Egyptians that they could not see the Israelite camp at all. They could no longer attack the Israelites, so the angel of God was no longer needed and departed. But the Egyptians continued to shoot arrows and hurl projectiles nonetheless, so the pillar of cloud now absorbed these. But, although it was dark for the Egyptians, the pillar of fire lit up the night for the Israelites. Because the pillar of cloud blocked the Egyptians' vision, neither camp came near the other all through the first two thirds of the night.
- 21 Moses raised his arm over the sea. And GoD drove back the sea throughout the night with a powerful east wind—which He uses to punish the wicked<sup>63</sup>—and turned the sea into dry land, and, in addition the waters all over the world split, so the whole world would know of this miracle. The sea split into twelve pathways, one for each tribe.<sup>64</sup>
- 22 The Israelites went into the midst of the sea on dry land, and the water formed a wall for each tribe on its right and on its left. The tribe of Benjamin was the first to enter.<sup>65</sup>

#### ⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

20 There was cloud and darkness, but [the pillar of fire] lit up the night: The literal translation of the verse is: "there was cloud and darkness and it [i.e., the cloud and darkness] lit up the night," implying that the darkness itself became a source of illumination. 66 This revelation was a precursor to the Splitting of the Sea, where the concealment of the sea would also be "peeled back" to disclose the great treasures hidden within.

Darkness—the apparent absence of Divine revelation and clarity—is only such from our limited perspective. From God's perspective, "Darkness does not obscure anything for You; night is as bright as day, and darkness as light." Darkness is a challenge we are meant to overcome and thereby reap the benefits that are to be had by overcoming it.

We can approach this challenge in two ways. One is to repel the darkness by taking whatever light we do have and forging ahead with it. Ignoring the darkness and focusing on the light will dispel the darkness, even if the darkness is seemingly much greater than the little light we possess. This strategy is certainly better than succumbing to the depression and despair of darkness, and will even suffice, in most cases, to carry us through the dark periods of life.

But the ultimate objective is not merely to dispel the darkness but to transform it into light by turning its negativity into a positive force in our lives. When we succeed in this, the resultant light is infinitely brighter than the light that was shining as such all along.<sup>68</sup>

21 And God drove back the sea with a powerful east wind throughout the night: In other words, God had to keep the wind constantly blowing in order to keep the walls of water erect. Had God let the wind stop, these walls would have collapsed and the sea would have reverted to its natural level.

When God created the world, He also acted against the "natural" state of things: He created existence out of non-existence. Analogous to the Splitting of the Sea, God has to keep His creative force constantly "blowing" into reality in order to keep it from reverting back to its original, default state of non-existence. Reality is therefore not something that exists on its own, nor is it even something that exists by virtue of the property of existence with which God imbued it when He first created it. It exists solely because God is actively and continuously infusing it with His creative force.

The implications of this truth are both profound and far-reaching. If God is constantly recreating the world, then the world right now is, in a very real sense, an entirely different one than the world that existed a moment ago. It is a fresh, new world, and we are brand new people, not necessarily straitjacketed by any cause-and-effect relationship with the past. We have complete

**60.** *Sichot Kodesh* 5732, vol. 1, pp. 406-408, 410-411, 417-419, 452-454, 459-462. **61.** Rashi on 19:4, below. **62.** See below, v. 24. **63.** As seen in Jeremiah 18:17, Hosea 13:15, Ezekiel 27:26, and Isaiah 27:8. **64.** Rashi on Psalms 136:13. **65.** Rashi on 1 Samuel 15:17. **66.** *Sefer HaMa'amarim* 5666, p. 227; *BeSha'ah SheHikdimu* 5672, vol. 2, pp. 934-942, vol. 3, pp. 1323-1328. **67.** Psalms 139:12. **68.** *Hitva'aduyot* 5711, vol. 2, pp. 42-43.

בז וּרְדָפּוּ מִצְרָאֵי וְעָאלוּ בַּתְרֵיהוֹן מֵל סוּטָות פּרְעה רְתִיכוֹהִי וּפָּרְשׁוֹהִי בָּלְאוֹ יַבָּּמִא: 24 וְתֵּיָה בְּמַשְׁרָת צַפְּרְא וְאַסְּתְכֵּי יִי לְמִשְׁרִיתָא דְמִצְרָאֵי: 25 וְאַעְדֵי בַּתְּלִיהוֹן וּמְדַבָּר לְהוֹן יַתְ בַּלְּגִּלִי רְתִיכִהוֹן וּמְדַבָּר לְהוֹן בַּתְּלְגָיִי בַעמוּף וַאֲמָרִוּ מִצְרָאֵי: 25 וְאַעְדֵי בַּתְּלְוֹף וַאֲמֶרִוּ מִצְרָאֵי בַערוֹק מִוֹ בְּתְּלְגִי דְא הִיא גְּבוּרְתָא בְּתְּלָרְאֵי בַערוֹק מִוֹ בְּתְּלְבָּר לְהוֹן הַרְבָין בְּמִצְרְיִם: זִין דְּעָבִריִם יַת יְּדְרָּ בִּמִצְרְיִם: 26 וַאֲמָר יְיִ לְמִשׁר אֲבִים יַת יְדְרָּ בַּמִיּא יִילְרְ בִּמְיִבְּיֹם יַת יְדְרָּ בְּמִיּא יִיתְיבִוּן וַעָּיִ לְמִשְׁר אַנִייִם יַת יְדְרָּ בַּמִּצְרָיִם: עַלְי בְּמָיִים יִת יְדְרָּ בַּמִיּא יִיתוּבוּן מֵיִיא עַל מִצְרָאֵי עַל בְּתִיכִיהוֹן וְעַל פַּרְשִׁיהוֹן:

23 וַיִּרְדְּפָּוּ מִצְרַיִם וַיִּרְאוּ אֲחֲרֵיהֶם כְּכֹּל סְוּס פַּרְעֹה רִכְבָּוּ וּפְּרָשֵׁיוּ אֶל־תִּוֹךְ הַיֵּם: 24 וַיְהִי בְּאַשְׁמְנֶרת הַבּּׁכֶּּר רִבְבָּוּ וּפְּרָשֵׁיוּ אֶל־מִחְבֵּה מִצְרַיִם בְּעַמְּוּד אֵשׁ וְעָנֶן וַיְּיְהָם אֵת מַחְבֵּה מִצְרֵיִם: 25 וַיָּסַר אֲת אֹפַּן מַרְבְּבֹרָיוּ וַיְיַנְהָגָהוּ אֵת מַחְבֵּה מִצְרֵיִם: 25 וַיָּסַר אֲת אֹפַּן מַרְבְּבֹרָיו וַיְיַנְהָגָהוּ בִּבְּבָרָת וַיִּאֹכֶר מִצְרַיִם: פּבְּבְרָת לְהֶם בְּמִצְרֵיִם: פּ

רביעי 26 וַיָּאמֶר יְהוָה אֶל־מֹשֶּׁה נְמֵה אֶת־יֵדְךּ עַל־ הַיָּם וְיָשֻׁבוּ הַמַּׁיִם עַל־מִצְרַיִם עַל־רִכְבָּוֹ וְעַל־פֶּרְשֵׁיוּ:

⊗ RASHI છ

שֶׁלְּהֶם. וְשָׁנִינוּ בְּפִּרְקֵי רַבִּי אֱלִיעֶזֶר בְּנוֹ שֶׁל רַבִּי יוֹמֵי הַגְּלִילִים: כְּלֹי-מָקוֹם שֶׁנָּאֱמֵר בּוֹ ״מְהוּמְה״ — הַרְעָמֵת הַגֹּלְילִים: כָּלֹי-מָקוֹם שֶׁנָּאֱמֵר בּוֹ ״מְהוּמְה״ — הַרְעָמֵת קוֹל הוּא, וְזָה אָב לְכַלְּן: ״וַיִּירְעֵם ה׳ בְּקוֹל־גָּדוֹל וְגוֹ׳ עַל־בְּלְשִׁתִים וְיְהָמֶּרְפּוֹ הַגִּלְגִּלִים, וְהַמֶּרְבָּבוֹת נְגְרָרוֹת, וְהַיּוֹשְׁכִים הָאֵשׁ נִשְּׂרְפִּוּ הַגַּלְגִּלִים, וְהַמֶּרְבָּבוֹת נְגְרָרוֹת, וְהַיּוֹשְׁכִים שָׁתִּים נְעִים וְאֶבְרֵיהֶן מְתְפָּרְקִין: וְיִנְהָגהוּ בִּבְבַרָת. בְּהַנְּהָגְּה שָׁהִיא בְּבַבְּרת. בְּהַנְּהָגְה שְׁמִּרְדוּ — ״וַיַּבְבֵּד לִבּוֹ שְׁהַא וְעָבְיִיוֹיִי. עָּמְ בָּאוֹ — ״וְיַבְּבָּד לִבּוֹ לִבּוֹ לְבִּוֹ הָבְּבְּרְתִי: בְּבְּרְתִי: נְלְחָם לְּהָם בְּמִיְרִים. בְּבְר אַחֵר: ״בְּמִצְרִיִם עַל הַיִּם, כָּךְ לוֹקִים עַל הַיָּם, כָּךְ לוֹקִים אוֹת מִנְּיִם, שִׁנְּשְׁבוּ הַמִּיִב, שְׁוְקוֹנִים, שֹׁנִלּוֹ לוֹקִים עַל הַיָּב, כְּךְ לוֹקִים אוֹנְם, נְשְׁבָּוֹ בְּמִלְנִים. אוֹנְםוֹ וִיבִּשוֹ הַבְּיִב, בְּלְּלִים עַל הִיִּים, כָּךְ לוֹקִים עִל מִינְכִםוּ תִּל מִיבְרִים. שְׁוֹבְלּים בִּל מִים בְּלִבְיִים, שְׁנִבְּים לְּמִלְים בְּנִבְים בְּרוֹמְים בְּל מִיבְרוֹם בְּלוֹל מִיבְרִים. בְּחוֹמְה, יָשׁוּבוּ לְמִקוֹמְם וְיכִפוּ יִבְפוּ יִבְפוּ וֹנְכִםוּ מִל מִבְרִים. בְּחוֹמָה, יָשׁוּבוּ לְמִקּוֹמְם וִיבִפוּ יִבְפוּ יִבְּים בְּלִבּים בְּיִם בְּתִּבְיִם בְּתוֹמְה, יָשׁוּבוּ לְמִקּוֹמְם וִיבִפוּ בִּבוּים בְּתוֹל מִיבְרִים.

23 כּל סוּס פַּרְעֹה. וְכִי סוּס אֶחָד הָיָה? מַגִּיד שָׁאֵין כַּלְּם חֲשׁוּבִין לִפְנֵי הַמְּקוֹם אֶלֶּא בְּסוּס אֶחָד: 24 בְּאַשְׁמֹּרָת הַבּקֶר. שְׁלשֶׁת חֶלְמֵי הַלַּיִלֶּה קְרוּיִין אַשְׁמוּרוֹת, וְאוֹתְהּ שֵׁלְפְנֵי הַבֹּקֶר קְרוּיִה אַשְׁמֹרָת הַבּקֶר". וְאוֹמֵר אֲנִי, לְפִי שֻׁלְּפְנֵי הַבֹּקֶר קְרוּיִה אַשְׁמֹרָת שִׁיר שֶׁל מַלְאֲכֵי הַשְּׁבֹת, כַּת אַחַר בַּת, לִשְׁלשָׁה חֲלָקִים, לְכָּף קְרוּי "אַשְׁמֹרָת". וְזָהוּ שֻׁתַּרְגֵם אֻנְּקְלוֹס "בְּמַשְׁרֵת": וַיַּשְׁקַף. וַיִּבֵּט. בְּלוֹמֵר, פְּנָה אֲתִרְגַם אַנְקְלוֹס "בְּמַשְׁרֵת": וְיַּשְׁקָף. וַיִּבֵּט. בְּלוֹמֵר, פְּנָה הָּא לְשׁוֹן הַבְּעָתוֹּה אַנִים לְבִישְׁתָף. בְּעִמוּד בְּעָמוּד אַפִּים "בּשְׁלְ סְכוּתְא": בְּעִמוּד הַבְּעָה וְעִנְיִים מִשְׁתַּמְטוֹת: וְיָהָב. לְשׁוֹן אֵשְׁן וֹנֵרֵד וְעוֹשֶׁה אוֹתוֹ בְּטִיט, וְעַמוּד אֵשׁ וְעָנָן. עַמוּד עָנָן יוֹרֵד וְעוֹשֶׂה אוֹתוֹ בְּטִיט, וְעַמוּד אֵשׁ מִרְתִּיחוֹ, וְטַלְפֵי סוּסֵיהֶם מִשְׁתַמְטוֹת: וְיָהָב. לְשׁוֹן מִהוּמָה, אישטורדישו"ן בִּלַעַז". עִרְבָּבֶם, נְטַל סִגְּנִית, מְהִיקּה, אישטורדישו"ן בְּלַעִז". עִרְבָּבָם, נְטַל סִגְנִיוֹת מְהִיּהָה, אישטורדישו"ן בְּלַעִזי".

48. במדבר כג, יד. 49. מְבּוּבָה, הֶלֶם. 50. עיין משנת רבי אליעזר (ניו יורק, תרצייד) עמי 15. 51. שמואל'א ז, י. 52. שמות ט, לד.

#### -® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

reality. Since we are still in exile, we do not always see the effects of our actions, but eventually, when the unseen changes in reality reach a critical mass, they will usher in the messianic redemption. Then, even the inanimate kingdom will openly reveal its hidden, Divine potential.<sup>77</sup>

And the water formed a wall for them on their right and on their left: Allegorically, too, we need to be protected from the floodwaters of life on both the "left" and the "right." When the evil inclination attempts to lead us astray from the proper, Torah-true path, there are two tacks it can take.

It can attack from the "right": When we are doing well, financially and otherwise, it attempts to convince us that we have no need for Divine assistance. "When the Jews were in the desert, without anything at all, they needed God's help for food and sustenance. But

you are doing quite well all on your own. Your charm/ business sense/trading savvy is all that you need. Why bother with old-fashioned rituals and constrictions?"

Or, it can assault us from the "left": When things aren't going so well, it attempts to convince us that we have no time for eliciting Divine assistance. "This is no time for restrictions," it says. "As soon as things get better, when you've got the time and the money, then you will be able to worry about such things as Shabbat observance, ethical business behavior, and the like. But right now you've got to work. You're in the rat-race, and you need to concentrate solely and fully on getting ahead."

We therefore need God's protection on both sides, for only with it can we be assured of successfully traversing the turbulent waters of life and staying on the tried and true path of the Torah.<sup>78</sup>

<sup>77.</sup> Likutei Sichot, vol. 3, pp. 972-973. 78. Based on Likutei Sichot, vol. 2, pp. 524-525.

23 As the pillar of cloud followed the Israelites into the sea, the Egyptians' ability to see was restored. The Egyptians—all of Pharaoh's horses, chariots and horsemen—came in pursuit after the Israelites into the midst of the sea.

24 Despite the Egyptians' numbers, however, God thwarted them easily. The night is divided into three parts, during each of which a different "watch" of angels takes its turn singing God's praises. During the third watch of the night, which is already the beginning of the morning, God looked down upon the camp of the Egyptians and confounded them with the pillar of fire and the pillar of cloud: the pillar of cloud turned the seabed under the Egyptians into mud and the pillar of fire made the mud boiling hot, so the horses' hooves fell off. God then made all the ensigns on the chariots fall off and made it thunder. All this threw the camp of the Egyptians into confusion.

25 The hot mud burnt the wheels of the chariots and they fell off. God thus **removed the wheels of their chariots**, so the horses dragged them on the ground. He thus **treated** the Egyptians **heavily**, shaking up the riders and dislocating their joints. **The Egyptians said**, "**Let us flee from Israel**, **for God is fighting for them against Egypt!**" As God struck the Egyptians at the Sea of Reeds, He simultaneously struck many more back in Egypt. When the sea split, the heavens also split open, and as the Israelites emerged from the sea even the least of them beheld a prophetic vision superior to any the Biblical prophets after Moses would ever experience.<sup>74</sup>

◆ Fourth Reading 26 God said to Moses, "Raise your arm over the sea so that the waters that have been standing erect, allowing the Israelites and the Egyptians to traverse the Sea of Reeds, will come back over the Egyptians, over their chariots and their horsemen before they leave it."

### -® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

then joined the Jews in their song of praise to God. Although God is generally loath to tamper with nature, He caused trees to grow miraculously to teach the fledgling Jewish nation an important lesson: whenever there is an opportunity to utilize some part of creation in fulfilling God's purpose, it should be taken advantage of. Thus God caused the seabed—which for the brief time during the Jew's passage was capable of producing trees—to give forth fruit. These fruits in turn enhanced the people's song to their Creator. The miraculous trees teach us that even the most fleeting opportunity can and should be used to a Godly end.<sup>75</sup>

On a deeper level, God caused fruit trees to grow and bear fruit because this was an integral part of the miracle of the Splitting of the Sea. The Splitting of the Sea was the revelation of reality's hidden side, its potential to express the Divinity pulsing within it. This revelation had to occur at all levels of creation: in the mineral, vegetable, and animal kingdoms, as well as in humanity.

The earth possesses the potential to sustain plant life, so when the sea split, the earth manifested this potential. Plant life has the potential to sustain animal life, so the trees that sprouted from the seabed bore fruit. Animal life has the potential to sustain and enhance human life, so the birds ate from the miraculously-produced fruit and thus were enabled to join the Jews in the Song at the Sea.

As we will explain shortly,<sup>76</sup> the sea would not have split unless the Jews first revealed *their* hidden Divine potential; the seabed revealed *its* potential to produce fruit-bearing trees because the people revealed *their* inner Divine potential.

Similarly, when we repeat the experience of the Splitting of the Sea in our daily lives by revealing our hidden Divine potential, we affect the very fabric of

<sup>74.</sup> Rashi on 15:2, below. 75. Sichot Kodesh 5723, 15 Shevat. 76. On v. 29, below.

ינה וְאָרִים משָׁה יַת יְיַדָּה עַל יַפָּא וְתַב יַפָּא לְעַדְּן צַפְּרָא לְתַקְפֵּהּ וֹתְב יַפָּא לְעַדְן צַפְּרָא לְתַקְפֵּהּ יִתְבְּרָאֵי עָרְקִין לְקְדָמוּתָה וְשַׁנֵּיק יְיָ וֹתְבְּוֹ יַתְרְתִיכַיָּא וְיִת פְּרְשַׁיָּא לְכְל־ יַת מִצְרְאֵי בְּתְרִיהוֹן וֹתְפִּיְ יִתְ פְּרְשַׁיָּא לְכְל־ בַּתְרֵיהוֹן וֹתְּבְּיִת בְּרְעֹה דְּעָלוּ בַּתְרֵיהוֹן בִּיבְּשְׁתָא לְא אִשְׁתְאַר בְּהוֹן עַד חְד: בָּיבְּשְׁתָא לָא אִשְׁתְאַר בְּהוֹן עַד חְד: בָּיבְשְׁתָא בְּבּוֹ יִמְשְׁרָאֵל הַלִּיכוּ בְּיַבְּשְׁתָא בְּבּוֹן וְעַד חִד: בְּגוֹ יִשְׂרָאֵל הַלִּיכוּ בְּיַבְּשְׁתָא בְּהוֹן שוּרִין בְּגוֹ יִמְשְׁרָאֵל הַלִּיכוּ בְּיַבְּשְׁתָא מִיִּדְא מִיִינְאוֹן וְתִּשְׁמָאלְהוֹן: 30 וּבְּרָק יִיְמָא הָהוֹּא יִתְּיְבְאֵל מִיִּדְא יִיְיְבְאָל יִת מִצְרָאֵי מִיִּרְאַל מִיִּר עָל בִּיף יַמָּא: מִיתִין עַל בִּיף יַמָּא:

27 וַנֵּמֵ מֹשֶּׁה אֶת־יִדׁוֹ עַל־הַיָּם וַיָּשָׁב הַיָּם לְפְּנִוֹת בַּקּרֹ לְאֵיתְנֹוֹ וּמִצְרָיִם נָמֵים לְקְרָאתְוֹ וַיְנַעֵּר יְהֹוָה אֶת־הַבֶּבְּרִים בְּתְוֹךְ הַיֶּם: 28 וַיִּשֵׁבוּ הַפִּיִם וַיְכַפְּוּ אֶת־הַבֶּבְּרִשׁים לְכֹל חֵיל פַּרְעֹה הַבְּאִים אַחֲביה, מִיּבְ וְשִּׁרְאֵל בַּיֶּבְ לְבֹל הַיִּים וְהַמִּים לְהֶם הֹבְּיִים אַחְבייה מִימִינֶם הַלְּכִוּ בַיַּבְּשָׁה בְּתְוֹךְ הַיְּם וְהַמִּים לְהֶם הֹהָוּא אֶת־יִשְּׂרָאֵל הַיִּבְם בַּיִּבְשָׁה בִּיִּרִים וַיִּיְרָא יִשְׂרָאֵל אֶת־מִצְרֵים מֵת עַל־מִינְבוֹ מֵתְרִם בַּיִּרִא יִשְׂרָאֵל אֶת־מִצְרֵים מֵת עַל־מִיבָּם הַיְּבִים מֵת עַל־שִּׁבְּתִּים:

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

הָרֶכֶב וְגוֹ׳ לְכֹל חֵיל פַּרְעֹה. כְּךְ דֶּרֶךְ הַמְּקְרֵאוֹת לְכְתֹב לְמִ״ד יְתֵרָה, כְּמוֹּ: ״לְכָל־בַּלְיוֹ תַּעֲשֶׂה נְחֹשֶׁת״נֹּ- וְבֵן ״לְכֹל לְמָ״ד יְתֵרָה, בְּמוֹּ: ״לְכָל־בַּלְיוֹ תַּעֲשֶׂה נְחֹשֶׁת״נֹּ- וְבֵן ״לְכֹל בְּלִי הַמִּשְׁכָּוֹ הַמִּשְׁרָבִיה וְמֵיתְרֵיהָם לְכָל־בְּלִיהָם ״כִּי הָמִשְׁרָא יִשְּׂרָא אָתְרוּ מִּבְּרִם מִת. שֶׁבְּלְטוֹ הַיְּם עַל שְׂפָתוֹ, בְּדֵי שֶׁלֹא יֹאמְרוּ מִשְּׁרָאַל: בְּשֵׁם שֶׁאָנוֹ עוֹלִים מִצִּד זָה בֶּךְ הֵם עוֹלִיון מִצֵּד יִשְׂרָאֵל: בְּשֵׁם שֶׁאָנוֹ עוֹלִים מִצִּד זָה בֶּךְ הֵם עוֹלִיון מִצֵּד אָחַרִינוּ:

27 לְּפְנוֹת בַּקֶּר. לְעֵת שֶׁהַבּקֶּר פּוֹנֶה לְבֹא: לְאֵיתְנוֹ. לְתְקְפּוֹ הָרְאשׁוֹן: נְסִים לְקְרָאתוֹ. שֶׁהָיּוּ מְהוּמְמִים וּמְטֹרְפִים, וְרְצִין לְקְרָאתוֹ. שֶׁהְיּנְמִר הֹ'. בְּאָדָם שֶׁמְנַעֵר אֶת הַקְּדִירָה לְקְרָאת הַמִּיִם: וַיְנָעֵר הֹ'. בְּאָדָם שֶׁמְנַעֵר אֶת הַקְּדִירָה וְהוֹפִף הָעָלְיוֹן לְמַשָה וְהַתִּחְתוֹן לְמַעְלָה, כָּף הִיוּ עוֹלִין וְיוֹרְדִין וּמִשְׁתַּבְּרִין בַּיָם, וְנָתַן הַקְּדוֹשׁ בָּרוּהְ־הוּא בָּהֶם הִיּוּת לְקַבֵּל הַיִּיּסוֹרִין: וַיְנַעַר. "וְשַׁנִּיק", וְהוּא לְשׁוֹן טֵרוּף בִּיְם, וְשָׁבִּיק אֲבָרָה: 28 וַיִּבְּסוֹּ אֶת־בְּבְּלְשׁי אַבְּרָה: 28 וַיִּבְּסוֹּ אֶת־בּבְּלְשׁי אַבְּרָה: 28

**.53** שמות כז, ג. **.54** שם, יט. **.55** במדבר ד, לב.

#### - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

can they possibly have that makes them worthy of such a great miracle?" God answered: "Their protection is derived from the right—the Torah that they will soon accept, and from the left—the prayers they will recite and the *tefilin* they will don."

Why the necessity for a double merit?

As mentioned, the purpose of the sea's splitting was not merely to escape from the Egyptians; it also served as a foretaste of the Giving of the Torah and a preparation for it. At the Giving of the Torah, the Godliness latent within the physical world would be fully revealed.

This revelation was elicited by a parallel occurrence within the Jews themselves. Under normal circumstances, the restrictive, material context in which we live our lives forces us to develop our personalities in a limited way, emphasizing one or another character trait or propensity to the exclusion of others. When we respond to God's call to join in the work of rectifying the world, we naturally gravitate toward those aspects of the Divine mission that align with our dom-

inant personality traits. We try to respond to God on our own terms.

But the Torah requires us to enlist all possible facets of human nature in performing God's work, even those that are of opposing natures. For example, we are required at times to draw Divinity into the world by studying and teaching the Torah's rules for life or fulfilling God's commandments. At other times, we are required to do just the opposite: to renounce this world and lose ourselves in the ecstatic rapture of prayer. By advancing toward accepting the Torah, the Jews displayed their *essential* connectedness to God, reflected in their willingness to serve Him on *His* terms. As such, the Jews were protected on both the "right" and the "left," i.e., they accrued the merit of their willingness to serve God in conflicting directions.

This willingness revealed and reflected their very essence, which transcended whatever particular personality each of them had developed. As a result, they merited the Splitting of the Sea, a similar act of revelation within nature. 88

- 27 Moses raised his arm over the sea, and towards morning of the 21<sup>st</sup> of Nisan, the sea surged back to its accustomed state while the Egyptians were fleeing towards it. For the Egyptians were so confused at this point that they fled into the sea, *toward* the returning waters. And then GoD churned the Egyptians in the midst of the sea: they rose and fell,<sup>79</sup> together with their chariots,<sup>80</sup> until they were dismembered, but God kept them alive until the end so they could experience the pain. They sunk into the mud, in retribution for having made the Israelites make bricks,<sup>81</sup> and were dashed against the waters that had solidified in the depth of the sea.<sup>82</sup>
- 28 The waters came back and covered over the chariots and horsemen of Pharaoh's entire army that had gone into the sea after the Israelites; not one of them remained.
- 29 But the Israelites had walked on dry land in the midst of the sea, while the water formed a wall for them, on their right and on their left.
- 30 **Thus, on that day, God rescued Israel from Egypt.** The pathways through the sea were semicircular, and the people emerged from the water on the same side

of the sea as they had entered, further north along the shore (see Figure 3).<sup>83</sup> The people did not see the Egyptians drown, so they feared that they, too, had left the sea somewhere else along the shore. They thus doubted God's ability to rescue them for a second time.<sup>84</sup> In order to allay this fear, God made the sea wash up all the dead Egyptians, and thus Israel saw the Egyptians dead on the seashore. After the Israelites saw them, the earth swallowed the dead Egyptians. In the merit of Pharaoh having previously submitted to God,<sup>85</sup> God granted them proper burial.<sup>86</sup>



Figure 3: The Splitting of the Sea

#### ⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

29 While the water formed a wall for them on their right and on their left: The repetition of this fact underscores its centrality to the miracle of the Splitting of the Sea. Indeed, it serves to indicate that this encompassing protection served not only to protect the Jews from the Egyptians—for if that were the case, it would only have been needed earlier on, when the Egyptians were still alive—but also from some other

peril endangering their journey towards the Giving of the Torah.

The Midrash<sup>87</sup> describes the Splitting of the Sea in the following terms:

As the Jews were passing through the sea, the angels appeared before God, complaining: "How can it be that idol worshippers such as these should be able to walk on dry land through the sea itself? What merit

<sup>79.</sup> Rashi on 15:1, below. 80. Rashi on 15:1, below. 81. Rashi on 15:4, below. 82. Rashi on 15:8, below. 83. See *Tosefot, Arachin* 15a, s.v. Kesheim sheAnu; Maimonides, Commentary to the Mishnah, Avot 5:4; Shitah Mekubetzet, Arachin 15a §13. 84. Arachin 15ab. 85. Above, 9:27. 86. Rashi on 15:12, below. 87. Mechilta ad loc.

−® ONKELOS ଔ−

זוןא ישָּׂרְאָל יַת גְבוּרְת יְדְא עִּמְא מִן קֵּרְם יְיָ וְהֵימִינוּ בְּמִימְרָא דִייָ וּבְּנְבוּאַת מֹשֶׁה עַבְּדִּה: יַּת תַשְׁבּּח מֹשֶׁה וּבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל יַת תַשְׁבַּח מַשֶּׁה וּבְנֵי יִשְׁרָאֵל יַת תַשְׁבַּח יְנוֹדִי קֵרְם יְיָ אֲבֵירוּ לְמֵימָר נְשַׁבַּח וְנוֹדִי קֵרְם יְיָ אֲבִירוּ אַרְגָּאַי עַל גֵיוְתָנַיְא וְגֵיאוּתָא דִילֵה הִיא סוּסִיָּא וְרָכְבָה רְמָא בְיִמָּא: 31 וַיַּּרָא יִשְּׂרָאֵל אֶת־הַיָּר הַגְּּרֹלָה אֲשֶּׁר עָשֶׂה יְהֹוָה בְּמִשְׁה בְּמִינֵוּ בַּיהוָּה וּבְמִשֶׁה עַבְּרוֹיִם וַיִּירְאִוּ הָעֶם אֶת־יְהוֶֹה וַיִּאֲמִינוּ בַּיהוָּה וּבְמִשֶּה עַבְּרוֹי: פּ

15:1 אָז יֵשִּׁיר־מִשֶּׁה וּבְנֵּי יִשְּׂרָאֵל אֶת־הַשִּׁירֶה הַוֹּאת לֵיהוָה וַיְּאִמְרָה לֵּיהוָה בַּיבּגְאָה נָּאָה סִוּם וֹרִבִּבְּוֹ רָמֵה בַיֵּם:

## ⊗ RASHI છા-

הַעַנַן״כּ׳. לִפִּי שֶׁהֵן דַּבַר הַהוֹוֶה תַּמִיד, וְנוֹפֵל בּוֹ בֵּין לְשׁוֹן עָתִיד בֶּין לְשׁוֹן עַבַר. אַבַל זֵה, שֵׁלֹא הַיַה אֵלַא לְשַׁעַה, אֵינוֹ יַכוֹל לְיַשָּׁבוֹ בַּלְשׁוֹן הַזָּה: בִּי־גַאֹה גַּאַה. שֻׁנְתְגַּאַה עַל כָּל־גָּאֵה, כִּתַרְגוּמוֹ. דָּבָר אַחֵר: בָּא הַכֶּפֶל לוֹמֵר, שֶׁעֶשָׂה דָּבָר שֵׁאִי אֱפִשָּׁר לְבַשָּׁר וָדָם לַעֲשׁוֹת, כִּשְׁהוּא וְכָאן הַסוּס, וְכַאן מַפִּילוֹ מְן הַסוּס, וְכַאן דַסוּס וְרוֹכְבוֹ רָמָה בַיָּם. וְכָל־שָׁאִי אֶפְשָׁר לַעֲשׁוֹת — עַל יָדֵי זוּלֶתוֹ, נוֹפֵל בּוֹ לְשׁוֹן ״גֵאוּת״ כְּמוֹ: ״כִּי גֵאוּת עָשָׂה״٠٠. וְכֵן כָּל־הַשִּׁירָה תִּמְצָא כִּפוּלָה: ״עָזִי וְזִמְרָת יָה, וַיָּהָי לִּי לִּישׁוּעַה", "ה' אִישׁ מִלְחַמַה ה' שִׁמוֹ", וְכֵן כַּלְּם. דָּבָר אַחֵר: ״כִּי־גָאה גָאָה״ — עַל כָּל־הַשִּׁירוֹת וְכָל־ מָה־שַּׁאֲקַלֶּס בּוֹ עוֹד יָשׁ־בּוֹ תּוֹסֶפֶת, וַלֹא כִּמְדַת מֵלֶךְ בָּשֶׂר וָדָם שֶׁמְקַלְּסִין אוֹתוֹ וְאֵין בּוֹ: סוּס וְרֹכְבוֹ. שְׁנֵיהֶם קשורין זה בַזה, והַמַּיִם מַעַלִּין אוֹתַם לַרוּם וּמוֹרִידִין אוֹתָם לְעֹמֶק, וְאֵינֶן נִפְּרְדִין: רָמָה. הִשְׁלִיךְ. וְכֵן ״וְּרְמִיוּ לְגוֹא־אַתּוּן נוּרָא״״. וּמִדְרֵשׁ אַגָּדָה״ּ: כַּתוּב אֶחָד אוֹמֵר ״רָמָה״, וְכָתוּב אֶחָד אוֹמֵר ״יָרָה״. מִלַמֵּד, שֶׁהָיוּ עוֹלִין לרוּם ויוֹרדין לתהוֹם. כּמוֹ: "מי־ירה אבן פּנּתה"יי - מִלְמַעִלָה לְמַטַה: — מִלְמַעָלה 31 אַ**ת־הַיַּד הַגִּרֹלָה.** אַת הַגְבוּרָה הַגָּדוֹלָה שֶׁעַשִּׂתַה יַדוֹ שֵׁל הַקַּדוֹשׁ בַּרוּךְ־הוּא. וְהַרְבֵּה לְשׁוֹנוֹת נוֹפְלִין עַל יַתַּבֶּן – יִתַבָּן לְשׁוֹן יָד מַמָּשׁ הֵן, וְהַמִּפָּרְשׁוֹ הַלְּשׁוֹן אַחַר עִנְיַן הַדְּבּוּר: 1 **אָז יָשִׁיר־מֹשֶׁה.** אָז כְּשֶׁרְאָה ָהַנֵּס, עֶלֶה בִּלְבוֹ שֵׁיָשִׁיר שִׁירָה. וְכֵן ״אָז יִדַבֵּר יִהוֹשָׁעַ״⁵٠. וָכֶן ״וּבַיִת יַעֲשָׂה לְבַת־פַּרִעה״יי — חַשָּׁב בִּלְבּוֹ שֵׁיַעֲשָׂה לַה. אַף כַּאן: ״יַשִּׁיר״ — אַמַר לוֹ לְבּוֹ שֵׁיַשִּׁיר. וְכֵן עַשַׂה יַניֹאמָרוּ לֶאמֹר, אֲשִׁירָה לֶה״. וְכֵן בִּיהוֹשָׁעַ, כְּשֵׁרָאַה — ״נַיֹּאמָרוּ לֶאמֹר, ַהַנָּס אָמַר לוֹ לִבּוֹ שֶׁיִדְבֵּר, וְכֵן עָשָׂה — ״וַיֹּאמֶר לְעֵינֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל״. וְכֵן שִׁירַת הַבְּאֵר שֶׁפְּתַח בָּה ״אָז יָשִׁיר יִשִׂרַאֵל"ּּּכּ, פֵּרַשׁ אַחַרָיוּ: "עֲלִי בָאֵר עֱנוּ־לְהּ"ֹּכּ. "אָז יִבְנֶה שָׁלֹמֹה בָּמָה״٥٠ — פֵּרְשׁוּ בּוֹ חַכְמֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל מֹה בָּמָה״ס — פֵּרְשׁוּ לִבְנוֹת וְלֹא בָנָה. לְמַדְנוּ, שֶׁהַיּוֹ״ד עַל שֵׁם הַמַּחֲשָׁבָה נַאַמְרָה. זָהוּ לִיַשֶּׁב פָּשׁוּטוֹ. אַבַל מִדְרָשׁוֹ אַמְרוּ רַבּוֹתֵינוּ זִכְרוֹנָם לִבְרֶכָה²٠: מִכָּאן רֶמֶז לִתְחַיַּת הַמֵּתִים מִן הַתּוֹרָה. וְכֵן בְּכַלָּן, חוּץ מִשֶּׁל שְׁלֹמֹה שֶׁפֵּרְשׁוּהוּ: בִּקֵשׁ לְבָנוֹת וְלֹא בָנָה. וְאֵין לוֹמֵר וּלְיַשֵּׁב הַלְּשׁוֹן הַזֶּה כִּשְׁאָר דְּבָרִים הַנָּכְתָּבִים בִּלְשׁוֹן עָתִיד וְהֵן מִיֶּד, כְּגוֹן: "כָּכָה יַעֲשֶׂה אִיּוֹב״נּ׳, ״עַל־פִּי ה׳ יַחַנוּ״נּ׳, ״וַיֵשׁ אֲשֶׁר יִהְיֵה

. 56. יהושע י, יב. 57. מלכים־א ז, ח. 58. במדבר כא, יז. 59. שם. 60. מלכים־א יא, ז. 61. שבת נו, ב. 62. סנהדרין צא, ב. 63. איוב א, ה. 64. במדבר ט, כג. 65. שם, כ. 66. ישעיה יב, ה. 67. דניאל ג, ו. 68. מכילתא פרשה ב. 69. איוב לח, ו.

## - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

nection he provides to God should be visualized as a knot, which simply serves to tie two pieces of string together. While a bridge is a third entity interposed between the two banks, the knot is nothing in and of itself; it is simply the connection joining the two pieces of string.<sup>97</sup>

1 He cast both horse and rider into the sea: Interestingly enough, the song does not focus primarily upon the people's salvation, but rather on the destruction of

their enemies, the Egyptians.

The Jews had no need to affirm their spiritual connection to God; that was never in any doubt. Instead, they thanked God for revealing that connection in the physical world, where there were real enemies who were attempting to destroy them. Such a manifestation of their intrinsic connection could not be taken for granted, and for that they raised their voices in song.<sup>98</sup>

31 When Israel saw the mighty arm that God had exercised against the Egyptians, the people stood in awe of God; they believed in God and in His servant Moses.

# The Song at the Sea

15:1 Then, when they saw how God had miraculously saved them from the Egyptians once and for all, <sup>89</sup> Moses and the Israelites sang this song to God. Being in the midst of a sublime prophetic experience, Moses was able to quote Pharaoh's words (which he had not heard) and predict future events. <sup>90</sup> They said as follows: "I will sing to God for He is exalted beyond any other exalted being and only He is absolutely supreme. He is superhuman, for a human can only throw a rider off a horse, but He cast both horse and rider into the sea. Furthermore, I will sing to God even though He is exalted beyond my capacity to articulate—unlike human rulers, whom people praise beyond their true merit. He cast horse and rider together into the sea, miraculously keeping the riders astride despite the torrent of the wayes.

#### ⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

31 Israel saw...they believed in God: Generally, after seeing something, we no longer need to accept it on faith. If so, after *seeing* God's great hand, why did the Jewish people still need to *believe* in God and Moses? The answer is that once they had seen and validated what they had previously only believed in, they were able to "upgrade" their belief and believe in that which still remained beyond what they had seen; they believed in what they had *not* seen.

The potential to do this is infinite. We struggle to perceive what we currently believe; when we succeed in doing so, we realize that there is still more about God to believe in; more subtle nuances in our conceptualization of Him. We then strive to understand these new realizations, which we can initially only believe in, and no sooner do we accomplish this than new visions of Divinity open up before us, giving us still more to believe in. In this way we perpetually broaden the horizons of our faith and our capacity to relate to God on ever-higher levels.<sup>91</sup>

**And in His servant Moses:** The Midrash<sup>92</sup> deduces from this verse that belief in Moses is an integral component of belief in God and that, conversely, doubting his credibility is a breach in one's belief in God.

Here we find reference to the concept of a Rebbe—a leader the belief in whose existence is in some way on a par with our belief in God—and the imperative to identify him. The *Zohar* states that God provides every generation with a preeminently righteous individual who is "an extension of Moses." This "Moses," just as the original Moses, serves as a link between his generation and God. Faith in this extraordinary person fortifies our faith in God, and commitment to his guidance deepens our commitment to God.

In addition to being a channel through which we can reach God, Moses is also the channel through which God's blessings reach us. As it is stated in the Talmud: "One who has an ailing person in his home should go to a sage and ask him to pray for him." The sage's prayers can accomplish for someone ailing physically or spiritually what our own prayers cannot. This sage is our connection with God in both directions.

Belief in the power of the Moses of the generation does not contradict the fundamental Jewish belief that there are no intermediaries between God and man, for in order to qualify for this role, the sage must be, like Moses, devoid of ego and completely transparent—"the humblest man on earth." As opposed to a bridge, which connects two banks of a river, the con-

89. See above, 14:2, and on 14:21 90. Likutei Sichot, vol. 36, p. 66. 91. Derech Mitzvotecha, pp. 44b-46b. 92. Mechilta. 93. Tikunei Zohar 69 (112a, 114a). 94. See Deuteronomy 5:5. 95. Bava Batra 116a. 96. Numbers 12:3. 97. Hitva'aduyot 5711, p. 273; Likutei Sichot, vol. 2, pp. 485, 510-511, vol. 11, pp. 172-174, 184-186.

−® ONKELOS ଔ−

הַבַּרַת סִנְאָד:
 הַמִּלְהְ יִיִ אַדִּירָא בְּחֵילָא יְמִינְּךְ יִי אַדִּירָא בְּחֵילָא יְמִינְּךְ יִי אַדִּירָא בְּחֵילָא יְמִינְּךְ יִי אַדִּירָא בְּחֵילָא יְמִינְּךְ יִי אַדִּירָא בְּמַינְּאָר בְּאַבְּרָא:
 הַמִּשְׁרְיָתֵה שְׁדִי בְּיַמָּא וֹיְטִּרְּי: 3 יִי מָתִי נִּבְּרוֹהִי אַשְׁבָּר וֹּבְיִלְ אַשְׁבָּרְא בְּאַבְּרָאוֹי: 3 יִי מָתֵי נִּבְּרוֹהִי אַבְּרָעה שְׁדִי בְּיַמָּא יִי שְׁמָה: 4 וְתִיכֵּי פַּרְעה קַרְתִּה שְׁדִי בְּיַמְא וֹיְשְׁבְּחֹיתִי נִבְּחוֹ בְּיַמְא יִי אַבְּרָתה בְּיִבְּיִי אַבְּחוֹ בְּיִבְּיִּא אַבְּיִי בְּיִבְּח בְּאַבְּרָתה בְּיִבְּיִי אַבְּיִבְּרִתוּי בְּיִבְּיִּא יִי אַמְר בְּיִבְּיִּא יִי אַמָּר בְּיִבְּיִּא בְּאַבְּרָתוֹי בְּיִבְּיִּא יִי אַמְר בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִיבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִי בְּיִבְּרְיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִּבְייִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִייִּבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִּייִּבְּיִי בְּיִייִ בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִיי בְּבְּיִיי בְּיִבְּיוֹי בְּיִבְּיִּי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִבְּיִיי בְּיִייִי בְּיִבְּיִיי בְּיִבְּייִי בְּיִייִי בְּיִבְּייִי בְּיִבְּייִי בְּיִבְּייִי בְּיִייְרְרִייִּי בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִיי בְּיִבְּרָיים בְּיִבְּיְיִי בְּיִיים בְּיִבְּייִי בְּיִיים בְּיוֹבְּייִי בְּיִייִּבְּייִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּייִי בְּיִייִּיְיִי בְּיִייִבְּרְ בְּיִייִי בְּיִבְּיִייְבְּיִייִי בְּיִיבְּרְיִים בְּיִייִיבְּייִי בְּייִי בְּיִבְייבְרְייִי בְּייִבְּייִי בְייִבְּייבְּיי בְייִיבְּיי בְּייִי בְּייבְרָיים בְּייִבְּייבְרְייִי בְּייבְרְייִי בְּייבְרְייִי בְּייבְייִבְייי בְּייִבְייִי בְּיִי בְּייִי בְּייִבְּיי בְּייִיבְרְייִי בְּייִבְייִי בְּייִבְייִיי בְּייי בְּייבְייבְּייים בְּייבְּיייים בְּייבְייִים בְּייבְייי בְייִי בְּייבְייבְייי בְּייי בְייִייְייי בְּיייבְרָיי בְּייִיבְיייי בְיייבְייים בְּייִבְ

בְּיָזִי וְזִמְרָתֹ יָה וַיְהִי־לֶי לִישׁוּעֵה זֶה אֵלִי וְאַנְוֹהוּ אֱלֹהֵי
אָבֶי וַאָּרְמְבֶּבֶּנְהוּ: 3 יְהוֶה אִישׁ מִלְחָמֵה יְהוֶה שְׁמְוֹ:
בְּיַם־סְּוּף: 5 תְּהֹמָת יְכַסְיֵמֵוּ יֵרְדוּ בִּמְצוֹּלְת בְּמוֹ־אֶבֶן:
בְיַם־סְּוּף: 5 תְהֹמָת יְכַסְיֵמֵוּ יֵרְדוּ בִמְצוֹלְת בְּמוֹ־אֶבֶן:
הַנְיִרָי בִּבְּיַת יְמִינְךְ יְהוֶּה תִּרְעֵץ אוֹיֵב:
מִינְךְ יְהוֶּה נָאִדְּרָי בַּבְּת יְמִינְךְ יְהוֶּה תִּרְעֵץ אוֹיֵב:

® RASHI OS

2 **עִזִּי וְזִמְרָת יָה.** אַנְקְלוֹס תִּרְגַם: ״תַּקְפִּי וְתֻשְׁבַּחְתִּי״. ``עָזִּי" — כַּמוֹ 'עָזִי' בָּשׁוּרָק. "וְזִמְרָת" — כָּמוֹ 'וְזִמְרָתִי' "עָזִי" – כָּמוֹ 'עָזִי' בּשׁוּרָקי.וַאֲנִי תָּמֵהַ עַל לְשׁוֹן הַמִּקְרָא, שֶׁאֵין לְךּ כָּמוֹהוּ בִּנְקוּדְתוֹ בַּמִּקְרָא, אֶלָּא בִּשְׁלֹשָׁה מְקוֹמוֹת שֶׁהוּא סָמוּךְ אֵצֶל ״וְזִמְרָת״, וְכָל־שְׁאָר מְקוֹמוֹת נָקוּד שׁוּרַק: ״ה׳ עַוִּי וּמָעֻוּי״״. ״עַוּוֹ אֵלֶיךּ אֶשְׁמֹרָה״י״. וְכֵן כָּל־תֵּבָה בַּת שָׁתֵּי אוֹתִיּוֹת הַנָּקוּדָה מִלְאפוּ״ם״, כִּשֶׁהִיא מַאֶרֶכֶת בָּאוֹת שָׁלִּישִׁית וָאֵין הַשָּׁנִיָּה בִּשָׁוָ״א בַּחֲטָף הָרִאשׁוֹנָה, ֶנְקוּדָהּ בְּשׁוּרָק, כְּגוֹן: ״עוֹז״ ״עֻזִּי״, ״רֹק״ ״רוּקי״, ״חֹק״ ״חַקִּי״, ״על״ ״עֻלוּ״ — יְיסוּר... עַלוֹי״, ״בֹל״ ״בַּלוֹ״ יִושָׁלִשָׁם עַל־כַּלּוֹ״⁴ֹּ. וְאֵלּוּ שָׁלֹשָׁה ״עָזִי וְזִמְרַת״ שֵׁל — ַבָּאן וִשֶּׁל יִשַּׁעִיָה⁵ז וָשֶׁל תִּהִלִּים יֹּז, נְקוּדִים בַּחֲטָף קָמֵץ. ּוְעוֹד, אֵין בִּאֶחָד מֵהֶם כָּתוּב ׳וִוִמְרַתִי׳ אֱלֶּא ״וִזְמְרָת״, וְכַלָּם סָמוּךְ לָהֶם: ״וַיִּהִי־לִּי לִישׁוּעָה״. לְכָךְ אֲנִי אוֹמֵר ּלְיַשֵּׁב לְשׁוֹן הַמִּקְרָא, שֶׁאֵין ״עָוִּי״ כְּמוֹ ״עֻזִּי״, וְלֹא ״וִזְמָרֶת״ כִּמוֹ ״וָזְמָרֶתִי״, אֱלֶא ״עָזִי״ שֶׁם דָּבָר הוּא, ּבָּמוֹ: ״הַיּשָׁבִי בַּשָּׁמְיִם״״, ״שֹׁבִנִי בְּחַגְוֵי סֶּלַע״³, ״שֹׁבְנִי ַסְנֶה"". וְזֶהוּ הַשֶּׁבַח ״עָזִּי וְזִמְרָת יָה״ — הוּא הָיָה לִי ּלִישׁוּעָה. ״וְזִמְרָת״ דָּבוּק הוּא לְתַבַת ״ה״, כְּמוֹ: ״לְעֶזְרַת ָה'"פּ, ״בְּעֶבְרַת ה'", ״עַל־דִּבְרַת בְּנֵי הָאָדָם". וּלְשׁוֹן ״וְזִמְרָת״ — לְשׁוֹן ״לֹא תִזִמֹר״³³, ״זְמִיר עָרִיצִים״⁴³, לְשׁוֹן פָּסוּחַ וּכְרִיתָה — עַזּוֹ וְנִקְמֶתוֹ שֶׁל אֱלֹהֵינוּ הָיָה לָנוּ ּלִישׁוּעָה. וְאַל תִּתְמֵה עַל לְשׁוֹן ״וַיִהִי״ שֶׁלֹא נֶאֶמֵר ׳הָיָה׳, שָׁיֶשׁ לְנוּ כַּמָּה מִקְרָאוֹת מְדַבְּרִים בִּלְשׁוֹן זֶה, וְזֶה דַגְמָתוֹ: ״אֶת־קִירוֹת הַבַּיִת סֶבִיב לַהֵיכָל וְלַדְּבִיר, וַיַּעֵשׂ צְלְעוֹת ָסְבִיב״•\$, הָיָה לוֹ לוֹמֵר ׳עֲשָׂה צְלְעוֹת סְבִיב׳. וְכֵן בְּדִבְרֵי הַיָּמִים: ״וּבְנֵי יִשְּׂרָאֵל הַיּשְׁבִים בְּעָרֵי יִהוּדָה, וַיִּמְלֹךְ עַלֵיהֶם רְחַבָּעָם"6, הָיָה לוֹ לוֹמַר 'מָלַךְ עַלֵיהֶם רְחַבָּעָם'. ״מִבּּלְתִּי יִכֹלֶת ה׳ וָגוֹ׳ וַיִּשִׁחָטֵם״³, הָיָה לוֹ לוֹמַר ׳שִׁחְטָם׳. ״וָהָאַנָשִׁים אֵשֶׁר־שָׁלַח משָׁה וְגוֹ׳ וַיָּמֻתוּ״״ּגְ 'מֵתוּ' הָיָה לוֹ לוֹמַר. ״וַאֲשֶׁר לֹא־שָּׁם לְבּוֹ אֱל־דְּבַר ה׳ וַיַּעֲוֹב״נ״, הָיָה לו לוֹמַר ׳עָזַב׳: זֶ**ה אֵלִי.** בִּכְבוֹדוֹ נִגְלָה עֲלֵיהֶם. וְהָיוּ ַמַרְאִין אוֹתוֹ בְּאֶצְבַּע, רְאֲתָה שִׁפְחָה עַל הַיָּם מַה־שֶּׁלֹא ָרָאוּ נְבִיאִים: **וְאַנְוֵהוּ.** אַנְקְלוֹס תִּרְגֵּם לְשׁוֹן נָוֶה — ״נָוֶה

שַׁאֲנָן"יּיּ, "לִנְוַה־צֹאן"ויּ. דְּבָר אֲחֵר: "וְאַנְוהוּ" — לְשׁוֹן נוֹי, אֲסַפֵּר נוֹיוֹ וִשְׁבְחוֹ לְבָאֵי עוֹלֶם, כְּגוֹן: "מַה־דּוֹדֵךְ מָהּוֹד"2", ״הּוֹדִי צַח וְאָדוֹם"3", וְכָל־הָעִנְיָן: אֱלֹהֵי אָבִי. הוּא זֶה ״וַאֲרֹמְמֶנְהוּ״. ״אֱלֹהֵי אָבִי״ — לֹא אֲנִי הְחִלֵּת ַהַקְּרַשָּׁה, אֶלָּא מַחְזֶקֶת וְעוֹמֶדֶת לִי הַקְּרַשָּׁה וֵאלְהוּתוֹ עָלַי מִימֵי אֲבוֹתָי: 3 ה' אִישׁ מִלְחָמָה. בַּעַל מִלְחֲמוֹת, בָּמוֹ: ״אִישׁ נָעָמִי״⁴?. וְכֹל ״אִישׁ״ וְ״אִישֶׁךְ״ מְתֻרְגָמִין יַבְעַל", וְכֵן "וְחָזַקְתָּ וְהָיִיתָ לְאִישׁ" - לְגִבּוֹר: ה' שְׁמוֹ. מִלְחַמוֹתָיו לֹא בִכְלֵי זַיִן, אֶלָא בִּשָׁמוֹ הוּא נִלְחָם, כִּמוֹ ָשֶׁאָמֵר דְּוִד: ״וְאָנֹכִי בָא־אֵלֶיךְּ בְּשֵׁם ה׳ צְבָאוֹת״״. דְּבָר אַחֵר: ״ה׳ שְׁמוֹ״ — אַף בְּשָׁעָה שֶׁהוּא נִלְחָם וְנוֹקֵם דָּבֹר אַחַר: ַמאוֹיִבְיוּ, אוֹחֵז הוּא בִּמִדָּתוֹ לְרַחֵם עַל בִּרוּאָיו וְלְזוּן אֶת בָּל־בָּאֵי עוֹלָם, וִלֹא בִּמְדַּת מַלְכֵי אֲדָמָה — בִּשֶׁהוּא עוֹסֶק בָּמִלְחַמָה פּוֹנֶה עַצְמוֹ מִכַּל־עֲסָקִים, וְאֵין בּוֹ כֹּחַ ַלַעֲשׂוֹת זוֹ וָזוֹ: 4 **יָרָה בַּיָּם.** ״שְׁדִּי בְיַמָּא״, לְשׁוֹן יְרִיָּה. וְבֵן הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״אוֹ־יָרֹה יָיָרֶה״יּ — ״אוֹ־אָשְׁתִּדָאָה יִשְׁתְּדֵי״. וָהַתָּי״וֹ מִשַּׁמֶשֶׁת בָּאֵלוּ בִּמְקוֹם הִתְפַּעֵל: **וּמִבְּחַר.** שֵׁם ן מִין שַ**בְּעוּ.** מֵין הָבָר" "מִשְׁכָּב" "מִקְרָא קֹדָשׁ": שָבְּעוּ. אֵין דְּבָר, בְּמוֹ: "מֶרְכָּב" "מִשְׁכָּב" הַמְיִּרָא קֹדָשׁ": שַּבְּעוּ. אֵין ֶּטְבִיעָה אֶלָּא בִּמְקוֹם טִיט, כְּמוֹ: ״טָבַעְתִּי בִּיוֵן מְצוּלָה״³°, ״וַיִּטְבַּע יִרְמְיָהוּ בַּשִּׁיט״י״. מְלַמֵּד, שָׁנַּעֲשֶׂה הַיָּם טִיט לֹגְמֹל לָהֶם כְּמִדָּתָם, שֶׁשִּׁעְבְּדוּ אֶת יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּחֹמֶר וּבִלְבַנִים: ָל **יְבַסְיַמוּ.** כְּמוֹ יְכַסּוּם, וְהַיּוֹ״ד הָאֶמְצָעִית יְתֵרָה בוֹ, ּוְדֶרֶךְ הַמִּקְרֶאוֹת בְּכָךְ, כְּמוֹ: "וּבְקֶרְךּ וְצֹאנְךּ יִרְבְּיַן"100, ״יִרְוְיַן מָדֶּשֶׁן בֵּיתֶךְ״יוֹ, וְהַיּוֹ״ד רִאשׁוֹנָה שֶׁמַשְׁמְעָה לְשׁוֹן עָתִיד, כָּךְ פָּרְשֵׁהוּ: טַבְּעוּ בִיַם סוּף, כִּדִי שֶׁיַּחְזִרוּ הַמַּיִם וִיכַסוּ אוֹתָן. ״יְכַסְיַמוּ״ — אֵין דּוֹמֶה לוֹ בַּמִּקְרָא בּנְקוּדָתוֹ, וְדַרְכּוֹ לִהְיוֹת נָקוּד ׳יְכַסְיֻמוֹ׳ בִּמְלָאפּוּ״ם בּיִּי: בָּמוֹ־אָבֶן. וּבְמָקוֹם אַחֵר: "צָלְלוּ כַּעוֹפֶרֵת"103, וּבְמָקוֹם אַחַר: ״יֹאכְלֵמוֹ כַּקַשׁ״יִם. הָרְשָּׁעִים בַּקַשׁ, הוֹלְכִים אַחַר: ״יֹאכְלֵמוֹ בַּקַשׁ״יים. וּמִטָּרְפִּין עוֹלִין וְיוֹרְדִין, בֵּינוֹנִים — כָּאֶבֶן, וְהַכְּשֵׁרִים בעוֹפֵּרֶת, שֵׁנָחוֹ מִיֶּד: 6 יִמִינְדְ...יִמִינְדְ. שְׁתֵּי פְעָמִים — ּבְשֶׁיִשְׂרָאֵל עוֹשִׂין אֶת רְצוֹנוֹ שֶׁל מָקוֹם, הַשְּׁמֹאל נַעֲשֵׂית יָמִין: יְמִינְךָ ה׳ נֶאְדָּרִי בַּבֹּחַ. לְהַצִּיל אֶת יִשְׂרָאֵל, וִימִינְךְ ָ הַשַּׁנִית תִּרְעַץ אוֹיֵב. וְלִי נִרְאֶה, אוֹתָה יָמִין עַצְמָה תִּרְעַץ

<sup>70.</sup> ירמיה טז, יט. 71. תהלים נט, י. 72. חוֹלֶם. 73. ישעיה י, כז. 74. שמות יד, ז. 75. יב, ב. 67. קיח, יד. 77. תהלים קכג, א. 78. ירמיה מט, טז. 79. דברים לג, טז. 80. שופטים ה, כג. 81. ישעיה ט, יח. 82. קהלת ג, יח. 83. ויקרא כה, ד. 84. ישעיה כה, ה. 85. מלכים־א ו, ה. 86. ב י, יז. 87. במ<sup>7</sup> דברים לג, טז. 80. שם לרלז. 89. שמות ט, כא. 90. ישעיה לג, כ. 19. ישעיה סה, י. 92. שיר השירים ה, ט. 93. שם, לרלז. 89. שמות ט, כא. 90. ישעיה לג, כ. 19. ישעיה סה, י. 92. שיר השירים ה, ט. 93. שם, י. 94. רות א, ג. 95. מלכים־א ב, ב. 96. שמואל־א יז, מה. 97. שמות יט, יג. 98. תהלים סט, ג. 99. ירמיה לח, ו. 100. דברים ח, יג. 101. תהלים לו, ט. 102. חוֹלֶם. 103. להלן פסוק י. 104. להלן פסוק ז.

- 2 God's might and retribution were a salvation for me. When the sea split, the heavens opened and I saw a vision of God.<sup>99</sup> I pointed to it, and said: **This is my God! I will build Him an Abode**, the Temple. I will proclaim His glory to all the nations of the earth. I am not the first to do this: **He is my father's God**—i.e., the same God he worshipped—and I will exalt Him.
- 3 **God** is the Master of war; **God** fights His wars not with weapons, like a mortal king, but with **His Name**. And even when **God** is **engaged** in war, **God** simultaneously manifests **His** mercy-**Name** [*Havayah*] by sustaining all His creatures.
- 4 He hurled Pharaoh's chariots and army into the sea; the elite of his officers were sunk into the mud that the bed of the Sea of Reeds had become.
- 5 Once they sunk, the deep waters could cover them; they sank into the depths like stone.
- 6 Your right Hand, O God, that is adorned with power; Your same right Hand, O God, demonstrates its power when it shatters the enemy. In addition, Your right Hand, O God, is adorned with the power to do good and Your left hand to mete out punishment. Yet, when Your people follow Your will, they avert punishment and make Your left hand act like Your right Hand, O God, so that it shatters the enemy instead of punishing Your people. Furthermore, You crush the enemy's spirit with only Your right Hand, O God, that is adorned with power;

#### - EN CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

2 This is my God and I will glorify Him, my father's God and I will exalt Him: The letters of the word for "I will glorify Him" (anveihu) can be permuted to form the words for "I and He" (ani vehu). Based on this, Rabbi Yeshaya Horowitz explained this verse as follows: When we work at understanding God, internalizing the reality of His existence, He becomes "our" God. Each one of us can say, "This is my God." When God becomes this real to us, we come to understand how the world and everything in it—including ourselves—are part of Him. "I and He" are one. But if He is just our fathers' God, i.e., our relationship with Him is based only on tradition, then He remains aloof and "exalted." His presence in our lives is abstract and impersonal."

In other words, in addition to possessing supra-rational faith, we must also develop a rational understanding of God as much as possible. As King David instructed his son Solomon, "Know the God of your father" 101—come to know the God in whom you already believe.

Nonetheless, both the Song of the Sea and King David's instruction to Solomon predicate accepted faith, "the God of your father," before the God of reason. Only when our reason is based on faith are we certain that it will not be influenced by the imperfections of human logic and the limitations of human intellect. Grounded solidly in the faith we inherit from our forebearers, our reason will lead us to goodness and truth. <sup>102</sup>

## -⊗ RASHI ശ-

בְּקוּם עָלֵינוּ אָדְם״ייי. ״עוּרִי עוּרִי דְּבוֹרָה, עוּרִי עוּרִי דְּבּוֹרָה, עוּרִי יִיּוּרְי שִׁנִּתְּ הַבְּרִי־שִׁיר״יִי. ״תִּרְמְטֶנָּה רָגֶל, רַגְּלֵי עָנִי״יּיוּ. ״וְנְתַן אַרְצָם נַחֲלָה, נַחֲלָה לְיִשְׂרָאֵל עַמּוֹ״יּיוּ: נָאְדָּרִי. הַיּוֹ״ר יוֹם״ייי: תִּרְעץ אוֹיֵב. תָּמִיד הִיא רוֹעֶצֶת וּמְשַׁבֶּרָת הָאוֹיֵב. וְדוֹמֶה לוֹ: ״וַיִּרְעֲצוּ וַיְרֹצְצוּ אֶת־בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל״, בְּשׁוֹפְטִים״יו. דְּבָר אַחֵר: יְמִינְךְּ הַנָּאֱדֶרֶת בַּכֹּחַ, הִיא מְשַׁבֵּרַת וּמַלְקָה אוֹיֵב: אוֹיֵב, מַה־שָּׁאִי אֶפְשָׁר לְאָדָם לְעֲשׂוֹת שְׁתֵּי מְלְאַכּוֹת בְּיָד אַחַת. וּפְשׁוּטוֹ שֶׁל מִקְרָא: יְמִינְךְּ הַנָּאֱדֶרֶת בַּכּּחַ, מַה־מְּלֵאבְּתָה: יְמִינְךְּ הַנָּאֱדֶרֶת בַּכּחַ, מַה־מְּלֵאבְּתוֹ: ״בִּי־הִנָּה אֹיְבֶיךְ הֹי, כִּי הִנָּה אֹיְבֶיךְ יֹאבֵדוּ״פּי. ״בְּשְׁאוּ ״עַד־מְתִי רְשָׁעִים יַעֲלוֹוּ״פּי. ״נְשְׂאוּ נְהָרוֹת קּוֹלְם״יי. ״לֹא לְנוּ ה׳, נְשְׂאוּ נְהָרוֹת קּוֹלְם״יי. ״לֹא לְנוּ ה׳, לֹא לְנוּ ה׳, אֶעֶנָה נְאַם־ה׳, אֶעֶנָה אֶת־הַשְּׁמִיִם״י. ״אָנֹכִי לְנוּ הֹי, אָמֶרָרִ אִּשִּׁיְרָה״יוֹ. ״לוּלֵי ה׳ וֹבוּלְ, לוּלֵי ה׳ שֶׁהָיָה לְנוּ לַנוּ לַנוּ

105. תהלים צב, י. 106. תהלים צד, ג. 107. תהלים צג, ג. 108. תהלים קטו, א. 109. הושע ב, כג. 110. שופטים ה, ג. 111. תהלים קכד, א־ב. 112. שופטים ה, יב. 113. ישעיה כו, ו. 114. תהלים קלה, יב. 115. איכה א, א. 116. שם. 117. בראשית לא, לט. 118. י, ח.

<sup>99.</sup> Above, on 14:25. 100. Shenei Luchot HaBrit, Asarah Ma'amarot, first ma'amar (40a). 101. 1 Chronicles 28:9. 102. Likutei Sichot, vol. 16, pp. 245-247.

זְבְרָבׁ נְּאִוֹנְהָ תַּהְרָם כָּמֶיִהְ תְּשֵׁלֵח חֲרַנְהְ יְאַבְּלֵמוּ בַּקְשׁ: 8 וּבְרָוּחַ אַפֶּּידְ נָעֶרְמוּ מַׂיִם נִצְּבְוּ כְמוֹ־גֵּד נְזְּלֵים בַּקְשׁ: 8 וּבְרָוּחַ אַפֶּידֹ נָעֶרְמוּ מַׂיִם נִצְּבְוּ כְמוֹ־גֵד נְזְלֵים בַּקְשׁ: 9 אָמֵר אוֹגֵב אֶרְדּךּ אַשִּׁיג מְדִי: 10 נְשַׁבְּל תִּמְלָאֵמוּ נַפְשִׁי אָרִיק חַרְבִּי תְּוֹרִישֵׁמוּ זְיִדִי: 10 נְשַׁפְּתָּ בְרְוּחֲדָ בִּפְמוּ זְם צְּלֵלוּ בַּעוֹפֶּרֶת בְּמִים זְּיִדִי: 11 מִי־בָמָבָה בְּאֵלִם יְהוֹה מִי כָּמְכָה נָאְדָּר בְּמִים בַּלְּבְי תְּוֹרְאַתְּ תְּחָלָת עְשֵׁה בֶּלָא: 12 נְמִירְ יְמִינְהְ תִבְּלְעֵמוּ בַּקְּבִי בְּחָבְּה בְּאָבוּ בַּמְלְתָּ בַּעְוֹךְ אָבְיֹךְ אַבְּיֹבְ בַּחְבְּלְּבְי בַּעְוֹךְ בַּמְיִבְּ בְּעִוּה בְּבְיִבְּ בְּעִוּה בְּעִוֹּךְ בִּתְּבְּלְנִי בְּלְנְתְ בַּעְוֹךְ בְּעִבוּן בִּקְבָּים נוֹרָא תְהִלְּת נְמִבְּלְתְ בְּעִוֹךְ נְבִילְתְּ בְעִוֹךְ בְּעִוֹךְ בִּעְיִבְּיךְ בִּיִבְּיוֹבְ בְּעוֹבְי בְיוֹבְיּ בְּעִוֹּךְ בְּעִוֹבְ בְּעוֹבְּ בְּעִוֹּךְ בִּבְּיִבְיוֹ בְּלְנִיתְ בְּעִוֹּךְ בְּעִוֹבְּ בְּעִוֹּךְ בְּעִבְּיוֹ בְּעִינְהְ בְּעוֹּהְ בְּעוֹךְ בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּוֹבְיִבְיוֹ בְּבְלְנִתְ בְּעוֹבְיוֹ בְּעִיבְיוֹ בְּבְיִבְיוֹ בְּבְיוֹבְי בְּיִבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְיוֹים בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְיּ בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּשִׁיבְּים בּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בְּיוֹבְיוֹבְישׁבוּ בְּבְיוֹבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְיף בְּעוֹבְיוֹבְ בְּיִים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּיבְיוֹבְ בְּבְיוֹבְיוֹים בְיבִיוֹבְים בְּבְרִים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בְּיוֹבְים בְּיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹם בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בְיבִים בּבְיוֹבְים בְיוֹבְים בּבּיוֹבְים בּבּיוֹבְים בּבּיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְם בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְּבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְים בּבּיוֹבְבְים בְּבְיוֹבְם בְּבְיוֹבְם בְּבְיוֹבְים בּבְיוֹבְם בְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְּיוֹבְים בְּבְיוֹם בְּבְיוֹם בְּיבְים בְּבְיוֹבְים בּבְּיוֹם בְּבְים בּבְי

−® ONKELOS ଔ——

ז וּבִסְגֵּי תַּקְפָּךְ תְּבַרְתָנוּן לִדְקמוּ עַל עַבָּּוֹךְ שַׁלַּחְתָּ רֻגְּזָךְ שֵׁיצִנּוּן בְּנוּרָא לְקַשָּׁא: 8 וּבְמֵימֵר פַּפָּרְ חַבִּימוּ מַיָּא קָמוּ בִּשׁוּר אַזְלַיָּא קָפוֹ תָהוֹמֵי בְּלְבָּא דְיַמָּא: 🤊 דְהַוָה אֲמַר ַסַנְאָה אֶרְדּוֹף אַדְבֵּיק אֲפַלֵג בִּוְּתָא תִּשָׂבַע מִנָּהוֹן נַפָּשִׁי אֵשׁלוֹף חַרְבִּי רְּשִׁיצִנּוּן יְדִי: 10 אֲמַרְתְּ בְּמֵימְרָךְ חַפַּא עַלֵיהוֹן יַמַּא אִשְׁתַּקעוּ בַּאֲבָרָא בְּמַיִּין תַּקִיפִין: 11 לֵית בַּר מִנָּך אַהְ הוּא אֱלָהָא יְיָ לֵית בַּר מִנָּך אֱלָהָא אֶלָא אַתִּ, אַדִּיר בְּקוּדְשָׁא דְחִיל תַּשְׁבְּחָן עָבִיד פְּרִישָׁן: 12 אֲרֵימְתְּ יְמִינָךְ בְּלְעַתְנוּן אַרְעָא: 13 דַּבַּרְתְּ בְּטַבְוָתְךְּ לְעַפָּא דְנָן דִּפְרַקְתָּא סוֹבַרְהִי בְּתַקּפָּרְ לְדִירָא דְקַדְשָׁרְ:

-⊗ RASHI બ્ર-

7 וּבְרֹב נְּאוֹנְךָ. אִם הַיָּד בִּלְבַד רוֹעֶצֶת הָאוֹיֵב כְּשֶׁהוּא מְרוֹמֶם בְּרֹב גְאוֹנוֹ, אָז יַהֲרֹס קָמֶיוֹ. וְאָם בְּרֹב גְאוֹנוֹ לָבָד אוֹיִבָיו נֶהֶרָסִים, קַל וְחֹמֶר כִּשֶׁשָּׁלַח בָּם חֲרוֹן אַף יאבְלֵמוֹ: **תַּהֲרֹס.** תָּמִיד אַתָּה הוֹרֵס קָמֶיךּ הַקָּמִים נֶגְדֶּךְ. וּמִי הֵם הַקָּמִים כְּנֶגְדּוֹ? אֵלּוּ הַקָּמִים עַל יִשְׂרָאֵל. וְבֵן הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״פִּי־הָנֵּה אוֹיְבֶיף יֶהֶמְיוּן״יּוֹ. וּמַה־הִיא הַהֶּמְיָה? ״עַל־עַמְּךּ יַעֲרִימוּ סוֹד״יני. וְעַל זֶה קוֹרֵא אוֹתָם אוֹיְבָיו שֶׁל מָקוֹם: 8 וּבְרוּחַ אַפֶּיךָ. הַיּוֹצֵא מִשְּׁנֵי נְחִירַיִם שֶׁל אַף. דְּבֵּר הַכָּתוּב כִּבְיָכוֹל בַּשָּׁכִינָה דָּגִמַת מֶלֶךְ בְּשָׂר וְדָם, כְּדֵי לְהַשְׁמִיעַ אֹזֶן הַבְּרִיּוֹת כְּפִי הַהֹּוֶה, שֶׁיּוּכְלוּ לְהָבִין דְּבָר רוּחַ מִנְּחִירָיו. וְכֵן ״עָלָה עָשָׁן — כְּשֶׁאָדָם כּוֹעֵס יוֹצֵא רוּחַ מִנְּחִירָיו. וְכֵן ״עָלָה בְּאַפּוֹ״¹²¹. וְכֵן ״וּמֵרוּחַ אַפּוֹ יִכְלוּ״²²¹. וְזֶהוּ שֶׁאָמַר: ״לְמַעַן  $ilde{\psi}$ ימָתוֹ אֲרֶכְּה, בּשִּׁימָתוֹ אָרֶכְּה  $ilde{\psi}$ ימָתוֹ אֲרָכָּה,  $ilde{\psi}$ וּרְשֶׁהוּא כוֹעֵס נְשִׁימָתוֹ קְצָרָה. ״וּתְהִלְּתִי אֶחֱטָם־לְךְ״ ּוּלְמַעַן תְּהָלֶּתִי אָשִׁים חֲטָם בְּאַפִּי לִסְתֹם נְחִירֵי בִּפְנֵי — ָהָאַף וְהָרוּחַ שֶׁלֹא יֵצְאוּ. ״לָךְ״ — בִּשְׁבִילְךּ. ״אֶחֱטֹם״ — ָבְעִינַי. בְּמַסֶּכֶת שַׁבְּת<sup>124</sup>, כְּךְ נִרְאֶה בְּעֵינַי. בְּמַסֶּכֶת שַׁבְּת<sup>124</sup>, כָּךְ נִרְאֶה בְּעֵינַי. ּוְכֹל ״אַף״ וַ״חֲרוֹן״ שֶׁבַּמִּקְרָא, אֲנִי אוֹמֵר כֵּן: ״חֶרָה אַף״, ָבְמוֹ: ״וְעַצְמִי־חָרָה מִנִּי־חֶֹרֶב״כּי — לְשׁוֹן שְׂרֵפָה וּמוֹקֵד, שֶׁהַנְּחִירֵיִם מִתְחַמְּמִים וְנָחֶרִים בְּעֵת הַקֶּצֶף. וַ״חָרוֹן״ מָגְּזְרַת ״חָרֹה״, כְּמוֹ ״רָצוֹן״ מִגִּזְרַת ״רָצה״. וְכֵן ״חֵמְה״ ּלְשׁוֹן חֲמִימוּת, עַל כֵּן הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״וַחֲמָתוֹ בָּעֲרָה בוֹ״יֹּי. וּבְנוֹחַ הַחֲמָה אוֹמֵר: ״נִתְקָרְרָה דַעְתּוֹ״יִי: נֶעֶרְמוּ מֵיִם. אוּנִקְלוֹס תִּרְגַם לְשׁוֹן עַרְמִימוּת. וּלְשׁוֹן צַחוּת הַמִּקְרֵא, ּפָמוֹ: ״עֲרֵמַת חִשִּים״. וְ״נִצְבוּ כְמוֹ־נֵד״ יוֹכִיחַ. ״נֶעֶרְמוּ

מַיִם" — מִמּוֹקֵד רוּחַ שֶׁיָצָא מֵאַפְּּךּ יָבְשׁוּ הַמַּיִם, וְהֵם ַנַעֲשוּ כְּמִין גַּלִּים וְּכְרִיּוֹת שֶׁל עֲרֵמָה, שֶׁהֵם גְבוֹהִים: **בְּמוֹ־נֵד.** כְּתַרְגוּמוֹ: ״כְּשׁוּר״ — כְּחוֹמָה: **נֵד.** לְשׁוֹן צִבּוּר וְכָנוּס, כָּמוֹ: ״נֵד קָצִיר בִּיוֹם נַחֲלֶה״¹25. ״כּוֹנֵס כַּנֵּד״ – לֹא כָּתַב ״כּוֹנֵס כַּנֹאד״ אֶלֶּא ״כַּנֵּד״. וְאִלּוּ הָיָה ״כַּנֵּד״ בְּמוֹ ״בַּנֹאד״, וְ״כוֹנֵס״ לְשׁוֹן הַכְנָסָה — הָיָה לוֹ לְכְתִּב ״מַכְנִיס כְּבַנֹאד מֵי הַיָּם״, אֶלֶּא ״כּוֹנֵס״ לְשׁוֹן אוֹסֵף וְצוֹבֵר הוא. וְכֵן "קָמוּ נֵד־אֶחְד" יוֹיַעַמְדוּ נֵד אֶחָד". וְאֵין ּלְשׁוֹן קִימָה וַעֲמִידָה בָּנֹאדוֹת אֶלֶא בִּחוֹמוֹת וִצְבּוּרִים, וְלֹא מָצִינוּ נֹאד נָקוּד אֶלָּא בִּמְלָאפוּ״םוֹיּוּ, כְּמוֹ: ״שִׂימָה ּדִמְעָתִי בְנֹאדֶךְ"<sup>132</sup>, "אֶת־נֹאוד הֶחֶלֶב"<sup>133</sup>: **קּבְּאוּ.** כְּמוֹ: ״ְוְכַגְּבִנָּה תַּקְפִּיאֵנִי״⁴¹¹, שֶׁהַקְשׁוּ וְנַעֲשׁוּ כַּאֲבָנִים, וְהַמֵּיִם זוֹרְקִים אֶת הַמִּצִרִים עַל הָאֶבֶן בְּכֹחַ, וְנִלְחָמִים בָּם בְּכָל־־ מִינֵי קשִׁי: **בְּלֶב־יִם.** בְּחֹזֶק הַיָּם. וְדֶרֶךְ הַמִּקְרָאוֹת לְדַבֵּר בַּן: ״עַד־לֵב הַשָּׁמַיִם״נּיּ. ״בְּלֵב הָאֵלְה״נּיּ. לְשׁוֹן עִקָּרוֹ ּוְתָקְפּוֹ שֶׁל דָּבָר: 9 אָמֵר אוֹיֵב. לְעַמוֹ, כְּשֶׁפִּתָּם בִּדְבָרים: אָרְדּף וְאַשִּׂיגִם, וַאֲחַלֵּק שָׁלָל עם שָׂרֵי וַעֲבָדַי: **תִּמְלָאֵמוֹ.** תִּתְמֶלֵא מֵהֶם: **נַפְּשִׁי.** רוּחִי וּרְצוֹנִי. וְאַל תִּתְמֵּה עַל תַבָה הַמְּדַבֶּרֶת בִּשְׁתַּיִם: ״תִּמְלְאֵמוֹ״ — תִּמְּלֵא מֵהֶם, יֵשׁ ַהַרְבֵּה כַּלְשׁוֹן הַזֶּה: ״כִּי אֶרֶץ הַנֶּגֶב נְתַתְּנִי״יּי — כְּמוֹ ״נָתַתָּ לִּי״. ״וְלֹא יָכְלוּ דַבְּרוֹ לְשָׁלֹם״⁵נּ — כְּמוֹ ״דַּבֵּר עמּוֹ". "בְּנַי יְצָאֻנִי"וּ - בְּמוֹ "יָצְאוּ מְמֶנִּי". "מְסְפַּר עמּוֹ". "בְּנַי יְצָאֻנִי"וּ - בְּמוֹ "יָבְאוּ מְמָנִי". ״צָעָדַי אַגִּידֶנַוּ״מּוּ — כָּמוֹ ״אַגִּיד לוֹ״. אַף כָּאן ״תִּמְלְאֵמוֹ״ תַּמְלֵא נַפִּשִׁי מֵהֶם: **אָרִיק חַרְבִּי.** אֶשְׁלֹף, וְעַל שֵׁם — תִּמְלֵא נַפִּשִׁי שֶׁהוּא מֵרִיק אֶת הַתַּעַר בִּשְׁלִיפָתוֹ וִנִשְׁאָר רֵיק, נוֹפֵל

 $<sup>\</sup>frac{1}{12}$ . תהלים פג, ג.  $\frac{12}{12}$ . שם, ד. 121. תהלים יח, ט. 122. איוב ד, ט. 123. ישעיה מח, ט. 124. נא, ב. 125. איוב ל, ל. 126. אסתר א, יב. 127. יבמות סג, א. 128. ישעיה יז, יא. 129. יהושע ג, טז. 130. שם, יג. 131. חוֹלֶם. 132. תהלים נו, ט. 133. שופטים ד, יט. 134. איוב י, י. 135. דברים ד, יא. 136. שמואליב יח, יד. 137. יהושע טו, יט. 138. בראשית לז, ד. 139. ירמיה י, כ. 140. איוב לא, לז.

7 when You raise this hand in Your great majesty, You overthrow those who rise up against You; and when You send forth Your wrath, it consumes them like straw. In Your great majesty, You always destroy those who rise up against You, which include<sup>103</sup> all those who rise up against the Jewish people. You always send forth Your fury against them; it consumes them as it consumed the most wicked of the Egyptians by hurling them in the water—not like quick-sinking stones, but like straw, which tosses easily to and fro in the depths.<sup>104</sup>

- 8 At the blast of Your flaming nostrils, so to speak, the waters dried out, became solid, and piled up; the flowing streams stood erect like a wall; the deep waters solidified in the heart of the sea so the Egyptians would crash against them violently.
- 9 Pharaoh, the enemy, had said to his people, to convince them to join him: 'I will give chase; I will overtake; I will divide the spoils with you equally;<sup>105</sup> my desire will be sated upon them; I will unsheathe my sword; my hand will despoil them.'
- 10 But You blew with Your wind; the sea enveloped them; although the best of them sank in the mighty waters like lead—i.e., quicker than stone<sup>106</sup> so they suffered for less time—they still drowned.
- 11 Who is like You among the mighty, O Gop! Who is like You, resplendent in holiness, feared by those who offer You praises since they know they cannot possibly praise You sufficiently, performer of wonders!
- 12 Everything is suspended by Your hand, so when **You tilted Your right Hand**, your enemies descended: **the earth swallowed** them.<sup>107</sup>
- 13 When we arrive in the Land of Israel, we will see how in Your loving-kindness You led the people whom You redeemed; in Your strength You guided them out of Egypt to Your holy abode, the Land of Israel.

-80 RASHI 03-

פַּעוֹפֶּרָת. אֲבָר, פּלו״ם בְּלַעַז°יּי: 11 בָּאַלֹם. בַּחֲזָקִים, בְּמוֹ מִינְאָת־אֵילֵי הָאָרֶץ לָּקְח״יִּנֹי, ״אֵילוּתִי לְעָזְרָתִי חוּשָׁה״יּנֹי: נוֹרָא תְּהִלֹת. יָראוּי מִלְהַגִּיד תְּהִלּוֹתִיךְ פֶּן יְמִיְנָה בְּמִיְנִה בְּהָלִּתִי בְּלִיתְּ בְּמִיְה בְּהִלְּתִּי בְּעִיתְּ בְּלִים בְּהָשְׁיִבְּר בְּמִיְה, בְּשָׁבְּרוֹש־בְּרוּן־הוּא נוֹטֶה יְדוֹ, הְרְשָׁעִים בְּלִים בְּהָטִיְתָה, וְנִפְלִים, לְפִי שֶׁהַכִּל נְתוּן בְּיָדוֹ וְנוֹפְלִים בַּהְטִיְתָה, וְנִפְלִים, לְפִי שֶׁהַכִּל נְתוּן בְּיָדוֹ וְנוֹפְלִים בַּהֲטִיְתָה, וְנִפְלֹים, לְפִי שָׁהַכֹּל נְתוּן בְּיָדוֹ, וְנְשָׁל עוֹזֵר וְנְפַל עוֹזֵר וְנְפַל עוֹזֵר וְנְפַל עוֹזִר וְנְפַל עוֹזֵר מְנָשְׁל לְכְלֵי וְכוּכִית הַנְּתוּנִים בְּיִד אָדָם, מֵשֶׁה יִדוֹ מִשְׁל לְכְלֵי וְכוּכִית הַנְּתוּנִים בְּיִד אָדָם, מֵשֶׁה יִדוֹ מִעֵּט — וְהֵן נוֹפְלִין וּמִשְׁתַבְּרִין: תִּבְּלְעִמוֹ אָרֶץ. מִבְּלְעִמוֹ אָרֶץ. מִבְּלְיִה בְּנִבְּלוֹס תִּרְבֵם לְשׁוֹן נוֹשֵׂא מִבְּרִי, וְאוֹנְקְלוֹס תִּרְבֵם לְשׁוֹן הִנְבֵּל לִיבְלִי וְמִשְׁלְתְר. שְׁאָמְרוּ: ״ה׳ הַצֵּדִיק״״בּיֹל. וְאוּנְקְלוֹס תִּרְבֵם לְשׁוֹן הַנְבֵּל לִיתְר. לְשׁוֹן מְנָהֵל, וְאִיּבְרִין אָשִׁלְרוֹ תִּרְבֵּם לְשׁוֹן הַנִבּל, וְאוֹנְלְילוֹס תִּרְבֵם לְשׁוֹן הְנִבְּל לִבְּלִי בְּנִבְיּשׁ אַחָר. לְשׁוֹן הָנִבּל לְשׁוֹן הְנָבֵל לְּבִרָּי לְפָּרִשׁ אַחָר לְשִׁוֹן הְנִבּל לְשוֹן הָּעְבִר, לְשׁוֹן הְנִבְּרִם לְּבִּרְית בְּבִּרִשׁ אַחָר לְשׁוֹן הָנִבְית בְּמִיל מִּלְרִים בְּיִבְּיִב לְשוֹן הַנְבִיל בִּנִים בְּחִים בְּבְּרִים בְּחִים בְּבִּרִים בְּיִבּים בְּחִים בְּיִבּים בְּבִּים בְּבִּים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּבִּים בְּבִילְעִםוֹ בִּיִים בְּיִבּשׁ בְּיִים בְּבִּבְּים בְּבְּיִם בְּיִים בְּבִים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּבִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִבּים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּשִּים בּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּנִים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיוֹם בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיוֹים בְּיִים בְּיִּבְים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְ

בּוֹ לְשׁוֹן הַרָקָה, בְּמוֹ: ״מְרִיקִים שַׂצֵּיהָם״וּ¹וֹ, ״וְבֵלְיוֹ 
יָרִיקּוֹ״²¹¹. וְאַל תֹּאמַר: אֵין לְשׁוֹן רֵיקּוֹת נוֹפֵל עַל הַיּוֹצֵא, 
אֶלְא עַל הַתִּיק וְעַל הַשַּׂק וְעַל הַבְּלִי שֻׁיָּצָא מִמֶּנָּה, 
אֲבָל לֹא עַל הַהֶּרֶב וְעַל הַיַּיּוֹ, וְלְדְחוֹק וּלְּבָרֵשׁ ״אָרִיק
אֲבָל לֹא עַל הַהֶּרֶב וְעַל הַיִּיּוֹ, וְלְדְחוֹק וּלְפָרֵשׁ ״אָרִיק
מְצִינוּ הַלְשׁוֹן ״וַיְּרֶק אֶת־ חֲנִיכָיו״⁴¹¹ ״עֻׁמֶן תּוּרַק״⁴¹¹² מְלִא־הוּרֵק מִבְּלִי אֶל־בֶּלִי״⁴¹¹. ״לֹא הוּרֵק הַבְּלִי״ אֵין
מְלֹא־הוּרֵק מִבְּלִי אֶל־בֶּלִי״⁴¹¹. ״לֹא הוּרֵק הַבְּלִי״ אֵין
הַלְשׁוֹן מוּסְב עַל הַיִּיוֹן וְכֵן ״וְהַרִיקוּ חַרְבוֹתָם עַל־יְפִי
הַלְשׁוֹן מוּסְב עַל הַיִּיוֹן וְכֵן ״וְהַרִיקוּ חַרְבוֹתָם עַל־יְפִי
הַלְשׁוֹן מוּסְב עַל הַיִּיוֹן וְכֵן ״וְהַרֵיקוּ חַרְבוֹתָם עַל־יְפִי
הַלְשׁוֹן מוּסְב עַל הַיִּיוֹן וְכְן ״וְהַרִיקוּ חַרְבוֹתָם עַל־יְפִי
הַלְשׁוֹן הַבְּחִירִם שִׁלֹין וְמִלְיתִי בְּלוֹת וְבִלּוֹת וְרִשׁמוֹּ בְּשְׁרָה, וְבֵלּית,
בְּמְוֹיִרְשׁ בְּהַיִּים בְּלֹתְרִי שִׁנִּשִׁירִ״יֹיִי וֹן מִשְּבִי עַּשְׁרָּבִי אַלּרִי שִׁמוֹּ בְּשְׁרָה, וְבִלּית בְּלּוֹת הַבְּחִיבּי בְּעִלְיתִר בּּאוֹן הַשְּחִריִם שִּלֹּבִי עִל הַיִּיוֹן מִבְּלְתָר, לְשׁוֹן הַבְּפְחִה, וְבִלּית בְּבּיִר בְּיִייִים בְּבִּית בְּבִּית בְּבִית בְּיִיים בְּלֹתְרָּי בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִלְים בְּרִי בְּיִר בְּלִית בְּיִייִים בְּבִּילוֹי בְּיִבְּיִים בְּלִיתְרְיִים בְּבִּית בְּבִינִים בְּשֹׁוֹ בְּבְּיִם בְּבִים בְּבִית בְּבּית בְּבְּיִר בְּבִית בְּבִינִים בְּיִייִי בְּבְּלְית בִּבְּיִים בְּבִּים בְּיִבְינוֹי בְּבִינוֹי בְּבִינוֹי בְּבְּלְית בְּבִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּשֹׁוֹן בְּבִים בְּבִּיוֹי בְּבִינוֹי בְּיִים בְּבִים בְּעִלְינִים בְּבִּים בְּיִים בְּבִּיוֹי בְּבְיבְּיוֹם בְּיִים בְּבִּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּבִים בְּבִּים בְּיִיוֹן מִבְּיבְּים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּבְּיִיוֹן בְּבְּיִים בְּיִין בְּבִּיוֹים בְיִּיוֹים בְּבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִיוֹים בְּיִיוֹם בְּיִיוֹים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִיוֹים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִּיוֹים בְּיִּבְיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִייִים בְּיִים בְּיִיים בְּיִּיִייִים בְּיִיּים בְּיִים בְּיִי

. 141. בראשית מב, לה. 142. ירמיה מח, יב. 143. בראשית יד, יד. 144. שיר השירים א, ג. 145. ירמיה מח, יא. 146. יחזקאל כח, ז. 147. שמואליא ב, ז. 148. ישעיה מ, כד. 149. עוברת. 150. יחזקאל יז, יג. 151. תהלים כב, כ. 152. תהלים סה, ב. 153. ישעיה לא, ג. 154. שמות ט, כז.

<sup>103.</sup> Likutei Sichot, vol. 23, p. 78. 104. Rashi on v. 5, above. 105. Above, 14: 6. 106. Above, v. 5. Rashi ad loc. 107. Above, 14:30.

14 שֶּׁמְעִּנּ עַפֶּים יִרְנָּזְוּן חֵיל אָחַׁז יְשְׁבֵּי פְּלֵשֶׁת: 15 אָז נְבְחֲלוּ אֵלּוּפֵי אֶדּוֹם אֵילֵי מוֹאָב יְאחְזוָמוּ רֻעַד נָמְגוּ כִּל יִשְׁבֵי כְנָעַן: 16 תִּפָּל עֲלֵיהֶם אֵילֶּיתָה וָפַּחַד בִּנְדְל זְרוּעֲךְ יִדְכִּוּ כָּאֲבֶן עַד־יִעֲכָר עַמְּךְ יְהֹוֶה עַד־יַנְעַכָר עַם־זּוּ כָנְיתָ: 17 הְבִאַמוֹ וְתִשָּעֵמוֹ בְּחַר נַחֲלֶתְהְ מָכְוֹן לְשִׁבְהְּךְ בָּעַלְתָּ יִהוָה מִקּדָּשׁ אַדנֵי כּוֹנֵנִוּ יָדֵיך:

#### ⊗ RASHI ശ-

בְּתַרְגּוּמוֹ: קָּנִיתָ. חַבַּבְתָּ מִשְׁאָר אַמוֹת, בְּחֵפֶץ הַקְנוּי בְּדָמִים יְקָרִים שֶׁחָבִיב עַל הָאָדָם: 17 הְּבָּאֵמוֹ. נְתְנַבְּא מֹשֶׁה שֶׁלֹא יִפְּנֵס לְאָרֶץ, לְכָךְ לֹא נָאֲמֵר ״הְּבִיאֵנוּ״: מְבוֹץ לְשִׁבְּהְרּ. מִקְּדָשׁ שֶׁל מַשְׁה מְכַוְן בְּנֶגֶד בְּסֵא שֶׁל מַעְלָה אֲשֶׁר בְּעַלְהְ: מִקְּדָשׁ. הַטַּעַם עָלְיו זְקַף גָּדוֹל, לְהַפְּרִידוֹ אֲשֶׁר בִּעַלְהָ: מִקְּדְשׁ. הַטַּעַם עָלְיו זְקַף גָּדוֹל, לְהַפְּרִידוֹ הֹהַ מִּבְרָידוֹ — הַמִּקְדְּשׁ אֲשֶׁר כּוֹנְנוּ יָדִיף הֹי. חְבִיב בֵּית הַמְּקְדְשׁ, שֶׁהְעוֹלְם נִבְרָא בְּיִדְ אַחַת, שֶׁנָּי יִדִים? בְּוֹמֵן שֶׁה׳ יִבְּלָּה בְּשְׁתֵי יָדִים? בְּוֹמֵן שֶׁה׳ יִמְלֹךְ לְעוֹלְם וְעֶד — לֻעַתִיד לְבֹא, שַׁבְּל־הַמִּלוּכִה שֵׁלוֹ:
 בְּעַתִיד לְבֹא, שַׁבְּל־הַמִּלוּכִה שֵׁלוֹ:

14 יְרְגְּזִּוּן. ״מְתְרַגְּזִּוּן״: יִשְׁבֵּי פְּלְשֶׁת. מִפְּנֵי שֶׁהָרְגוּ אֶת בְּנֵי אֶפְרִיִם, שֻׁמְהַרוּ אֶת הַקֵּץ וְיִיְצְאוּ בְּחְזְּקָה. כַּמְפֹּרְשׁ בְּרֵי הֻיִּמִים: ״וַהְרָגוּם אַנְשִׁי־גַת״<sup>551</sup>: 15 אַלּוּפֵי אֱדוֹם בְּדְבְרֵי הַיָּמִים: ״וַהְרָגוּם אַנְשִׁי־גַת״<sup>551</sup>: 15 אַלּוּפֵי אֱדוֹם אֵילֵי מוֹאָב. וַהָלא לא הָיָה לָהֶם לִירֹא בְּלוֹם, שֶׁהְרִי לֹא עֲלֵיהֶם הוֹלְכִים?! אֶלֶּא, מִפְּנֵי אֲנִינוּת שֶׁהְיוּ מִתְאוֹנְנִים עַל בְּבוֹדְם שֶׁל יִשְׂרָאֵל: נָמֹגוּ. נָמֹמוּ, בְּמוֹּ ״בִּרְבִיבִים הְּמֹנְגָנָה״<sup>561</sup> — אָמְרוּ: עָלֵינוּ הַם בָּאִים, בְּלְנִינוּ וְלִירַשׁ אֶת אַרְצֵנוּ: 16 תִּפּּל עֲלֵיהָם אֵימְתָה. עַל הַקְרוֹבִים, בְּעִנְיְן שֻׁנָּאֲמֵר: ״כִּי שָׁל הַקְרוֹבִים, בְּעִנְין שֻׁנָּאֲמֵר: ״כִּי שָׁלְתָה. שְׁמַרִי אֲלֵר...עַר־יִנְעבֹר...עַר־יִנְעבֹר...עַר־הוֹבְים: אֵת אֲשֶׁרִנוּ אַר...עַר־הוֹבִים בְּאִינוּ אֵת אֲשֶׁרִבּר...עַר הַקְרוֹבִים, בְּעִנְין שֻׁנָּאֲמֵר: ״כִּי שְׁמַעְנוּ אֵת אֲשֶׁרְ־הוֹבְיִם שִׁיֹל בִישׁיִייִּבְּרֹ...עַר־הוֹבִים אָל אַבֶּר...עַר־הוֹבִים בְּעִרְיִן וֹיְנִישְׁרִיּיִי בְּלִישִׁרִים. בְּעִנְין שְׁנָּאֲמַרִנּי. עִּלְּרִים שְׁנִּבְינִים עִּלְ הַקְּרוֹבִים, בְּעִנְין שְׁנָּאֲמֵר: הוֹבִישִׁ שְׁיִּנִישׁייִייִּבּוֹ וְנִשֹּי בְּעִבְיוֹן אַנָּאֲמֵר: הוֹבִישִׁיי שְׁרִישִׁייִים בּיִּים בְּישִׁייִם עִּלְ הַּבְּים בִּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בָּיִבְּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִם בְּיִבְיִים בְּלְּנִין שְׁנָּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּתְנִין שִׁנְּעִרִים בְּיִבְים בּיִים בְּיִים בְּבִּים בְּמִים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבִּים בְּיִבְּיִּים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִנִּים בְּבִּים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִּים בְּיִבְּאָּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִּעִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִבּים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִּים בְּיִבְּבִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיבִּים בְּיבְּים בְּים בְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיבִּים בְּיבִּים בְּיִים בְּיבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּים בְּעִּבְּים בְּיבּים בְּיבְּים בְּבְּבְּים בְּיבּים בְּיבּים

יג. בא. 156. תהלים סה, יא. 157. יהושע ב, י. 158. ישעיה מח, יג. 155. א ז, כא. 156. מח, יא.

#### - EN CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

16 Creeping dread upon those who are far away from us, and immediate terror upon those who are near us: In our spiritual lives, too, we are beset by two types of enemies: "distant" and "close." The "distant" enemies are the temptations that we naturally disdain and recoil from. We are usually invulnerable to these (except, perhaps, when we are depressed or our spiritual senses are particularly dulled). The "close" enemies are the temptations we struggle with daily and

that threaten us on an ongoing basis.

Without God's help, we would be incapable of overcoming either type of temptation.<sup>121</sup> We therefore ask of Him: "May dread and terror fall upon them." We ask God to restrain the evil inclination so that it cannot influence us.<sup>122</sup>

17 Your hands, O God, will establish this sanctuary: Historically, we see a progressive increase in the

## > A CLOSER LOOK ❖

[15] They will still be distressed over all our glory and jealous of it: Esau and Moab were especially jealous for they were related to the Israelites. Esau was Isaac's son; Moab was Abraham's grandnephew. They felt that they, too, deserved to be the patriarchs' heirs, and therefore were particularly bothered by the sudden resurgence of the Jewish people.

The Israelites' other relative-nations, however—the Ishmaelites, the nations descended from Abraham's concubines, and the Ammonites—were not

jealous of the Israelites' success. Ishmael repented and recognized that he and his progeny would be subordinate to Isaac and his progeny.<sup>123</sup> Abraham had sent his concubines' children away,<sup>124</sup> so they had no pretenses about inheriting along with Isaac. As for Ammon, their mother was embarrassed by the fact that she had cohabited with her father, Lot,<sup>125</sup> and transmitted this embarrassment to her progeny. The nation of Ammon therefore did not lay any claims to the Israelites' inheritance; on the contrary, they were ashamed of their familial connection with the Israelites.<sup>126</sup>

**<sup>121.</sup>** *Sukah* 52b. **122.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 36, pp. 68-69. **123.** Genesis 25:9. **124.** Genesis 25:6. **125.** Genesis 19:37. **126.** *Hitva'aduyot* 5745, vol. 2, pp. 1115-1116, 1130-1132.

- 14 Soon, **nations** will have **heard** that the sea split **and be angered** over this, since they cannot bear to see our glory. <sup>108</sup> **Terror** will have **gripped those who dwell in Philistia**, because they will fear our retribution for having slain those of the tribe of Ephraim who left Egypt before the appointed time. <sup>109</sup>
- 15 All the nations will be angered over our glory, but in particular, the chieftains of Edom will have become disoriented; trembling will have seized the mighty men of Moab. They will not fear war with us since they do not live in the Promised Land, but they will still be distressed over all our glory and jealous of it. Since they are both descended from Abraham's family, these two nations will be jealous of us for inheriting the land promised him, whereas other nations not related to Abraham will not be jealous of us for this. Although the Ishmaelites and Ammonites are also related to us, Ishmael repented before he died<sup>110</sup> and the Ammonites are embarrassed about their ancestral relation to us<sup>111</sup>—so they will not be openly jealous of us. As for Abraham's children by his concubines, he sent them far away long ago<sup>112</sup> and they have no contact with us.<sup>113</sup> In contrast to Edom and Moab, all the inhabitants of Canaan—whose land has been promised us—will have melted away, i.e., will have been totally demoralized from fear.
- 16 When they hear about the splitting of the sea, **dread and terror will fall upon them**—creeping, gnawing dread will fall upon the inhabitants of the Land of Israel, who are far away from us now, and immediate terror will fall upon those who are near us now, the Philistines<sup>114</sup> and the Amalekites.<sup>115</sup> Later, when we approach the Land of Israel, a creeping dread will fall upon the nations surrounding the land (such as Edom and Moab), whose territory we will not conquer but who will fear that we will plunder them—while immediate terror will grip the nations occupying the Land of Israel, whom we will be going to dispossess. This fear and terror will be so strong<sup>116</sup> that **they will remain still as stone** in fear **of the greatness of Your arm until** the Israelites, **Your nation, passes over** first the Arnon River, **O God,** and further, **until** the Israelites, **this nation You acquired** through great deeds and therefore hold dear, **passes over** the Jordan River.<sup>117</sup>
- 17 You will bring them"—by saying "them" and not "us," Moses here unwitting-ly<sup>118</sup> prophesied that he would not enter the Land of Israel with them—"and plant them in their land, centered around the mountain of Your inheritance, Mount Moriah, the site of the permanent Temple that will supersede the Tabernacle. This mountain is Your inheritance because, figuratively, it is situated precisely 'beneath' the place which You, O God, have prepared for Your abode, the heavenly Sanctuary,"<sup>119</sup> meaning that the Land of Israel in general and the site of the Temple in particular are the locales most receptive to the spiritual consciousness of the higher worlds. At this point in history, Moses and the people foresaw their entrance into the Promised Land as heralding the messianic era and the Temple they would build as the one and only Temple that would ever be built.<sup>120</sup> Thus, they prophesied: "Your hands, O God, will establish this Sanctuary on earth when

<sup>108.</sup> Hitva'aduyot 5745, vol. 2, pp. 1115-1116. 109. Above, on 2:15. 110. Genesis 25:9. 111. Genesis 19:38. 112. Genesis 25:6. 113. Hitva'aduyot 5745, vol. 2, pp. 1115-1116, 1130-1132. 114. Above, 13:17. 115. Numbers 13:29. 116. Likutei Sichot, vol. 36, pp. 65-68. 117. See Joshua 2:10. 118. Likutei Sichot, vol. 12, p. 25, and note 30 there. 119. See Genesis 28:17; below, 15:17. 120. Hitva'aduyot 5744, vol. 2, pp. 877-878, 952-955.

18 יְיָ מַלְכוּתָה קָאֵם לְעָלָם וּלְעַלְמֵי עָלְמָיָא: 19 אֲרֵי עָלוּ סוּטְוֹת פַּרְעה בְּרְתִיכוֹתִי וּבְּפָּרְשׁוֹהִי וּבְּפָרְשׁוֹהִי וּבְפָּרְשׁוֹהִי וּבְפָּרְשׁוֹהִי וּבְפָּרְשׁוֹהִי וּבְפָּרְשׁוֹהִי וּבְפָּרְשׁוֹהִי וּבְנִי יִשְׁרָאֵל הְּלֵיכוּ בְיַבֶּשְׁתָּא בְּגוֹ יִמְאַא בְּגוֹ בְּיַבְּשְׁתָּא בְּגוֹ יִמְאַא בִּעֹרְהָא בְּרָבְיּתְיִה דְּאָהָרֹן יַת הַיָּפָּא בְּיִדְה וּבְּפָּרְ כָל־יְנְשַׁיָּא בְּתְרָהָא בְּתְרָהָא בְּתְרָהָא בְּתְרָהָא בְּתְרָהָא יִּבְּחִוֹן מִרְיָם יִּבְיָאָהְיִן וּב וּמְעַנְיָא לְהוֹן מִרְיָם שַּׁבְּיִי יִּצְבִין יִי אֲרֵי אִתְנְּאָא יַבְּחוֹן מִלְיָם עַלְיִים וְיִבְיִּא בְּתִי אִתְנְאָא לְהוֹן מִרְיָם עַלְיִבְּי וְיִב וּבְרָם יִיִּ אֲרֵי אִתְּנְאָא עַל גִּיוֹתְנָנִיָּא וְנִיאוֹתָא דִילֵה הִיא עַל גִּיוֹתְנָנִיָּא וְנִיאוֹתָא דִילֵה הִיא סִיִּים בּיִנִימָא:

18 יְהְּוָה וֹ יִמְלְּךְ לְעֹלֶם וָעֶד: 19 כֵּי בָא מוּם פַּרְעֹה בְּרִכְבָּוֹ וּבְּבָּרְשִׁיוֹ בַּיִּם וְיָשֶׁב יְהְוָה עֲלֵהֶם אֶת־מֵי הַיֶּם וּבְּבְרִשְׁיוֹ בַּיִּם וְיִשֶּׁב יְהְוָה עֲלֵהֶם אֶת־מֵי הַיְּם וּבְּבְרִשְׁיוֹ בִּיְבִשְׁה בְּתְוֹךְ הַיְּם: פּ יִבְּבְישִׁה מְרְיָם הַנְּבִיאָׁה אֲחְוֹת אֲהַרֶן אֶת־הַהְּוֹף בְּיָם וּבִּמְחֹלְת: 20 וַתִּעֵץ לְהֶם מִרְיָם שֵּירוּ לֵיהוְּה בְּיִם וּבִּמְחֹלְת: 21 וַתַּעֵן לְהֶם מִרְיָם שֵּירוּ לֵיהוְּה בְּיִם: ם

#### -∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

אַהַרֹן״, לְפִי שָׁמְּסַר נַפְשׁוֹ עָלֶיהָ כְּשָׁנְצְטְרְעָה, נְקְרֵאת עַל שְׁמוֹ: אֶת־הַתּף, כְּלִי שֶׁל מִינֵי זֶמֶר: בְּתָבִּים וּבִּמְחֹלֹת. מֻבְּטְחוֹת הָיוּ צִדְקָנִיוֹת שָׁבַּדּוֹר שֶׁהַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּדְ־הוּא עוֹשֶׁה לְהֶם נִסִים, וְהוֹצִיאוּ תֻּפִּים מִמְצְרִים: 21 וַתַּעַן לְהֶם מִרְיָם. משֶׁה אָמֵר שִׁירָה לְאֵנְשִׁים, הוּא אוֹמֵר וְהֵם עוֹנִין אָחֲרִיו. וּמְרְיָם אָמָרְה שִׁירָה לְנַשִׁים:

18 לְעוֹלָם וָעֶד. לְשׁוֹן עוֹלְמִית הוּא, וְהַנִּי״וֹ בּוֹ יְסוֹד, לְפִיכָךְ הִיא פְתוּחָה. אֲבָל, ״וְאָנֹכִי הַיּוֹדֵעַ וְעֵד״יִנּ שֶׁהַנִּי״וֹ בּּוֹ שְׁמִּנִי הִיּוֹדֵעַ וְעֵד״יִנּ בָּּוְשְׁהַנִּי״וֹ בּּוֹ שְׁמִּנִשׁ, קְמוּצָה הִיא: 19 בּּי בָּא סוּס בַּּרְעֹה. כַּאֲשֶׁר בָּא כֹּי נַתְנַבְּאָה? כְּשְׁהְיְתָה בָּא מִיֹי בְּיִבְּיאָה. הֵיכָן נִתְנַבְּאָה? כְּשֶׁהְיְתָה ״אֲמִיוֹת אַהֲרֹן״, לֶדֶם שָׁנּוֹלֶד משֶׁה אָמְיְהה: עֲתִידָה אִמִּי שֶׁמּנֵלֵד בֵּן וְכוּי, בִּדְאִיתָא בְּסוֹטְה״יּוֹ. דָּבַר אֲחַר: ״אֲחוֹת שֶׁתֵלֵד בֵּן וְכוּי, בְּדְאִיתָא בְּסוֹטְה״יּוֹ. דְּבַר אֲחַר: ״אֲחוֹת

**.159.** ירמיה כט, כג. **160.** יג, א.

## -∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷-

ments from Ezekiel's prophetic description of the third Temple.

• Finally, although the Zohar states that God will build the third Temple, God will build it only in the cumulative merit of the work we will have done in refining the world in the meantime. Since this work has taken so long (the entire length of our protracted exile) and has been much more difficult (since we have had to do it mostly under adverse circumstances), the third Temple will be the result of the most human effort of all.

The length of the Temples' existence is directly proportionate to the amount of human effort invested in them. Thus, the Tabernacle never had a permanent location; the first Temple lasted longer (410 years) and established a permanent Temple-site forever; the second Temple stood longer still (420 years); and the third Temple will be eternal.<sup>135</sup>

18 In the future, when they will be resurrected, Moses and the generation of the Exodus will again sing this song to God: As we have noted, at the Splitting of the Sea, transcendent Divinity was revealed and the limitations of time and space were temporarily sus-

pended. The Song of the Sea therefore became also the Song of the Future. This underscores the timelessness of the Splitting of the Sea, an event that we experience every day as an integral part of our daily exodus from our spiritual Egypts.

We can access this timelessness by rising above our self-orientation and self-awareness, losing ourselves in God. Like God, we then transcend time: past, present, and future converge and we experience the ecstatic, Divine rapture of the Song of the Sea as a contemporary event. <sup>136</sup>

20 With timbrels and dancing: The joy of the women surpassed that of the men: both the men and the women sang, but the women danced and drummed as well. This was because the women, led by Miriam, felt the bitterness of exile more intensely than the men; as we have seen,<sup>137</sup> Miriam's very name expressed the bitterness of the exile. Her sensitivity to the pain of exile led her to prophesy the birth of Moses,<sup>138</sup> the redeemer, and to take an active interest in her prophecy's fulfillment.<sup>139</sup> Because her anguish over the exile and her yearning for its end was so great, her joy over being liberated surpassed the men's.<sup>140</sup>

<sup>135.</sup> Likutei Sichot, vol. 30, pp. 119-121. 136. Likutei Sichot, vol. 7, p. 271. 137. Above, 1:13. 138. Above, 1:21. 139. Above, 2:4 ff. 140. Sefer HaSichot 5752, vol. 1, pp. 303-307.

18 all humanity will recognize You as their king, and You, Gop, will reign forever and ever." In fact, however, the advent of the messianic era was delayed, and only in the messianic future will the Temple achieve this universal focus. The messianic Temple is spoken of as being built with God's *hands*, in the plural, to indicate that God loves it more than He loves the world itself, which is spoken of as having been created only with *one* of God's hands.<sup>127</sup>

- 19 Moses led the men in singing this song responsively: He sang each verse and they repeated it after him. In addition, after the women saw how the horses of Pharaoh, with his chariots and horsemen, went into the sea, and how God turned the waters of the sea back on them while the Israelites had walked on dry land in the midst of the sea, they were also inspired to sing. 127a
- 20 **Miriam** had shown herself to be a **prophetess** before Moses was born, when she was only **Aaron's sister.**<sup>128</sup> She is referred to here as 'Aaron's sister' also because later on, Aaron would risk his life for her. <sup>129</sup> On her own prophetic authority—i.e., without having to secure Moses' permission <sup>130</sup>—she **took her timbrel in hand, and all the women followed her with timbrels and dancing.** <sup>131</sup>
- 21 Miriam led them in responsive song, beginning "Sing to God for He is most exalted; horse and rider He cast into the sea," and continuing for the rest of the song as the men had sung it.

In the future, when they will be resurrected, Moses and the Israelites who left Egypt will again sing this song to God. 132

#### - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

human involvement in each Temple:

- Although the Tabernacle was built by the people, God instructed Moses to build it, gave him precise instructions regarding how to fashion each component, and even made the Candelabrum Himself.
- The first Temple was also built by God's instructions as transmitted through the prophets, but because of its size, it took much longer and much more human effort to build it than it took to build
- the Tabernacle. Also, the prophetic revelation of its site came only after King David painstakingly sought an appropriate location for it.<sup>133</sup>
- The initiative for building the second Temple did not (openly) come from God at all, but rather from the non-Jewish King Cyrus of Persia. Furthermore, although its location was a given—the same site as the first Temple—the people were uncertain about the details of its design and included some ele-

#### > A CLOSER LOOK ◆

[17] Your hands, O God, will establish this Sanctuary: Moses and the people assumed that they were soon to enter the Land of Israel (the decree to wander for forty years in the desert had not been made yet) and build the one, everlasting Temple

that would usher in the messianic Era. Although events did not unfold this way, their prophetic song remained true—its fulfillment was merely postponed.<sup>134</sup>

<sup>127.</sup> See Isaiah 48:13. 127a. Chizkuni. 128. Above, 1:21. 129. Numbers 12:1-12. 130. Likutei Sichot, vol. 11, pp. 57-59. 131. See 12:36, above. 132. Rashi on v. 1, above. 133. Psalms 132:1-5; Rashi ad loc., Sifrei, Re'eh 12:5. 134. Likutei Sichot, vol. 31, p. 79.

22 וְאַפֵּיל מֹשֶׁה יַת יִשְׂרְאַל מִיּפָּת דְסוּף וּנְפָּקוּ לְמִדְבְּרָא דְחַגְּרָא וַאַזְלוּ תְלָתָא יוֹמִין בְּמַדְבְּרָא וְלָא אַשְׁכְּחוּ מַיָּא: 23 וַאֲתוֹ לְמָרָה וְלָא יְכִילוּ לְמִשְׁתֵּנִי מַיָּא מִמְּרָה אֲבִי מְרִירִין אִנּוּן עַל כֵּן קְרֵא שְׁמַה מֶּשֶׁה לְמֵימָר מָה נִשְׁתֵּי: 25 וְצַלִּי מַשֶׁה לְמֵימָר מָה נִשְׁתַי: 25 וְצַלִּי לְמֵיָא וּבְסִימוּ מַיָּא תַּמְּוֹ גְּזַר לֵה קָיֵם וְדִין וְתַמַּוֹ נַפִּיה: 22 וַיַּפַּע מֹשֶׁה שֶּת־יִשְּׂרָאֵל מִיַּם־סוֹּף וַיִּצְאָוּ אֶל־מִּדְבַּר־ שְׁוּר וַיִּלְכְוּ שְׁלְשֶׁת־יִמֶים בַּפִּוְדְבֶּר וְלֹא־מָנְצְאוּ מֵיִם:

23 וַיִּלְבוּ מָלְּתָה וְלָא יֵכְלוּ לִשְׁתְּת מַׁיִם מִפְּלָּה בִּי מָרִים תַּם עַל־מֹשֶׁה הָם עַל־בֵּן קָרָא־שְׁמֶה מָרָה: 24 וַיִּלְנוּ הָעֶם עַל־מֹשֶׁה לֵּאַר מַה־נִּשְׁתָה: 25 וַיִּצְעַק אֶל־יְהוֹּה וְיוֹרָהוּ יְהוֹּה עֵׁץ לֵּאַמְר מַה־נִּשְׁתָה: 25 וַיִּצְעַק אֶל־יְהוֹּה שָׁם לְּוֹ חִק וּמִשְׁבֶּם וֹיִמְהְקוּ הַבֵּיִים שֵׁם שָׁם לְּוֹ חִק וּמִשְׁבֵּם וֹיִשְׁה נִפּהוּ:

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

הַנָּא"ו הַנּוֹסֶפֶת. וְכַן "עֶבֶד וְאָמָה"<sup>104</sup> – ״הַנֵּה אֲמָתִי בְּלְהָה"<sup>104</sup>. "לְנָפֶשׁ חַיָּה"<sup>104</sup> – ״וְזְהֲמַתּוּ חַיָּתוֹ לְחָם"<sup>104</sup>. בְלְהָה"<sup>106</sup> – ״וְזְהֲמַתּוּ חַיָּתוֹ לְחָם"<sup>106</sup>. בְלְהָה"<sup>106</sup> – ״וְזְהֲמַתּוֹ הָרָמְהָה"<sup>106</sup> בְּיִלְנָה לְשׁוֹן הָפְעַל הוּא. יְוְאִתְרְעֲמוּ". מְנִן הַתַּרְגוּם לְשׁוֹן נִפְעַל הוּא. "וְאִתְרְעֲמוּ". "מְתְלוֹנֵן" "מְתְרוֹעֵם", וְלֹא אָמֵר "לוֹנֵן" "רוֹעם". וְכֵן לֹא מִמִר הַלוֹנֵן" "רוֹעם". וְכֵן לֹא מִמִר הַלוֹנֵן" בְּאִמְרוֹ שׁי": 25 שָׁם שָׁם לוֹ. בְּמָרָה נָתַן לְהָם מִקְצְת פְּרְשִׁיּוֹת שֶׁל תוֹרָה, שֶׁיּתְעַסְקוּ בְהָם: שַׁבָּת, וּפְרָה אָבֶרְה, וְדִינִין: וְשִׁם נִסְּהוּ. לְעָם, וְרָאָה קְשִׁי עְלִינוּ רַחֲמִים שֶׁיִּהְיָה לָשִׁלֹא נִקְלְכוֹ בְּמִשְׁה בְּלְשׁוֹן יָפָה: בַּקֵשׁ עָלֵינוּ רַחֲמִים שֶׁיִּהְיָה לְשִׁלֹא לִנוּ מִים לְשׁתּוֹת, אָלָא נִתְלוֹנֵנוּ:

22 וַיִּפַּע מֹשֶׁה. הַסִיעָן בְּעל בְּרְחָם, שֶׁעְטְרוּ מִצְרִים סוּסֵיהֶם בְּתַרְשִׁיטֵי זָהָב וָכֶסֶף וַאֲבָנִים טוֹבוֹת, וְהִיוּ יִשְׂרָאֵל מוֹצְאִין אוֹתָם בַּיָּם, וּגְדוֹלְה הָיְתָה בִּזָּת הַיָּם מִּבְּוֹת מִצְרִים, שֶׁנְּאֱמָר: ״תוֹרֵי זָהָב נַעֲשֶׁה־לְּף עם נְקְדּוֹת מִצְרִים, שֶׁנְּאֱמָר: ״תוֹרֵי זָהָב נַעֲשֶׁה־לְּף עם נְקְדּוֹת הַבְּּלָה. לְפִיכֶּף הַצְרַךְ לְהַסִּיעוֹ בְּעַל בְּרְחָם: 23 וַיְּבֹאוּ מְּלֶרָה. בְּמוֹ לְמֶרָה. בְּמִירָ לְהָפִיעוֹ בִּי״א בְּסוֹף תֵּבְה בִּמְקוֹם לְמֶי״ר בְּתְהָלְתָה, וְהַהְיּיוֹ הִיא בְּמְקוֹם הֵ״א הַנִּשְׁרְשֶׁת בְּתֵבְת יִּתְה, וְהַהְיּיוֹ הִיא בְּמְקוֹם הֵ״א שֶׁהוּא מוֹסִיף בִּמְלְוֹם הַיְא שֶׁהוּא שֹׁרָשׁ בְּתַבְּת בְּתִי״ו שְׁרָשׁ לְתִי״ו בְּסְמִיכָתְה בְּמְבִר הְתִי״ו שִׁרְשׁ בְּתַבְה, תִּתְהַבֵּךְ לְתִי״ו בִּסְמִיכָתְה, בְּמִיּר, בִּייִבּיוּ בְּיִבְּר בְּיִי״וֹ בִּבְּמְה בִּיִי״וֹ בִּנְבְה בֹייבִּיוּ הַבְּר בְּיִבְיה שִׁרָם אֵל שְׁרָשׁ שֹׁרָשׁ נְהָפֶת לְתִי״ו, מִפְּנֵי שָׁנִּסְמֶּכֶת אֶל הַיִּא שֶׁר שׁרָשׁ שֹׁרָשׁ נְהָפֶת לְתִי״ו, מִפְּנֵי שָׁנִּסְמֶכֶת אֶל

161. שיר השירים א, יא. 162. ישעיה כז, ד. 163. אסתר א, יב. 164. ויקרא כה, מד. 165. בראשית ל, ג. 166. בראשית ב, ז. 167. איוב לג, כ. 168. שופטים ד, יא. 167. בראשית ב, ז. 167. איוב לג, כ. 168. שופטים ד, יא. 170. קוֹנַן עַל עֲצָמוֹ - הָתַלוֹנַן.

#### - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

From this we can learn two lessons: First, that once we know what our Divine mission in life is, we must be so devoted to it, so consumed by it, that doing something else seems unthinkable. On the other hand, as soon as it is clear that it is time to change direction—either because Jewish law requires it or because we receive a directive from someone we recognize as our spiritual guide, the voice of the Torah in our lives—we must not hesitate. We should apply ourselves to our new mission with the same devotion and enthusiasm we gave to our previous mission.

For example, those engaged in full-time Torah study must metamorphose into people of action when they are called upon to save lives—physically or spiritually—and do so gladly and enthusiastically. Conversely, people who have full-time jobs or are involved in communal work must transform themselves into devoted Torah scholars when engaged in their daily study sessions.

The second lesson: just like the Israelites at the sea did not want to leave one item unclaimed, one "spark" unelevated, our desire to bring others closer to God should be uncompromising. Until we receive a clear directive to focus on something else, either temporarily or permanently, we must view every individual estranged from God as a priceless pearl waiting to be redeemed from Egypt.

This desire applies both to Jews and non-Jews, but inasmuch as we are taught that every Jew is like a whole world, <sup>149</sup> we should view every estranged Jew as *a* whole world waiting to be redeemed and brought to a life of fulfillment and holiness. <sup>150</sup>

23 They could not drink water at Marah for the water was bitter: Literally, the latter part of this phrase means, "for *they* were bitter." This may be understood to mean that the *people*, rather than the water, were bitter. In this context, the whole phrase reads, "they could not drink water at Marah for they were bitter."

When one is bitter, everything tastes bitter. Only when the people themselves were "sweetened" did the water begin to taste sweet as well.<sup>151</sup>

25 God showed him a tree; he threw it into the water, and the water became sweet: According to the

# From the Sea of Reeds to Marah

22 The Israelites then collected the gold and silver ornaments and precious jewels with which the Egyptians had adorned their horses. <sup>141</sup> There was so much that the wealth they acquired here exceeded that with which they left Egypt. On the following day, the 22<sup>nd</sup> of Nisan, they were still busy collecting this wealth, so **Moses had to** forcibly **make the Israelites set out from the Sea of Reeds. They** returned to Eitam and went out into the Shur Desert. They walked for three days in the desert without finding any water.

23 On the 25<sup>th</sup> of Nisan, **they came to** the **Marah** stream (see Figure 4), **but they could not drink water from** the **Marah** stream, **for the water was bitter; that was why it was named Marah** ["bitter"].

24 But instead of respectfully asking Moses to pray on their behalf, **the people complained** impertinently **against Moses**, **saying**, "What shall we drink?"

25 Moses cried out in prayer to God, and God showed him a tree; he threw a branch of it into the water and the water became sweet. It was there, by the Marah stream, that God gave the people some parts of the Torah to study: a rule—a commandment whose rationale is beyond human understanding—and an ordinance—a commandment that does appear to be rational. These commandments

did not become officially binding until God gave them again, with the rest of the Torah, on Mount Sinai; they were given here for study only. The "rule" God gave them here was the law of the purification rites of the red cow; as "ordinances," He reiterated the seven basic commandments given to all humanity and gave them the laws of the Sabbath, of honoring parents, and the group of laws Moses was on top of Mount Sinai after the Giving of the Torah. There, by the Marah stream, He also tested them by bringing them to a place where the water was bitter and seeing how they reacted. As stated, they failed this test. This was the third time the people challenged God's ability to come to their aid.



Figure 4: From the Sea of Reeds to Marah

## - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

22 Moses had to forcibly make the Israelites set out from the Sea of Reeds: The Israelites had just experienced an intense Divine revelation during the Splitting of the Sea, and were already counting the days to the Giving of the Torah. It is thus clear that they tarried at the shore for spiritual reasons rather than out of sheer greed. They were assiduously fulfilling the commandment "and you shall empty Egypt," 148 whose spiritual

dimension was the endeavor to salvage all the sparks of holiness present in Egypt.

Although Moses had informed them that it was time to move on, the people found it hard to leave. They were so thoroughly involved in fulfilling God's command that when He issued a new directive that conflicted with past directives, they simply froze.

**<sup>141.</sup>** Above, 14:7. **142.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 21, p. 142, note 24. **143.** Numbers 19:1-22. **144.** Rashi on 24:3, below, and on Deuteronomy 5:16. **145.** I.e., those in Exodus 21:1-23:19. **146.** Rashi here, on 24:3, below, and on Deuteronomy 5:12 & 16; *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 21, p. 140, note 15, p. 142, note 24. **147.** *Arachin* 15ab. **148.** Above, 3:22.

קבַלַא אם ואמר 26 בְּעֵינוֹהִי תַּעֲבֵיד וְתַצֵּית לְפָקּוּדוֹהִי בַל־מַרעין בַל־קיַמוהי שַׁוִּיתִי בִּמְצְרֵיִם לָא אֲשַׁוֵּי עַלַר אַרִי אַנַא יִי אַסַר: 27 ואַתוֹ לְאֵילִם וְתַמֵּן הַרֵי עַסֶר מַבּוּעִין רַמַּיין ושבעין דַקלין ושרו תַמַּן עַל מַיַּא: 16:1 וּנְטַלוּ מֵאֵילִים ואַתוֹ כַל־כִּנִשְׁתַּא דְבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל למדברא דסין די בין אילים וּבֵין סִינָי בְּחַמִשַׁת עֶשִׂרָא יוֹמַא לַיַרַחַא תָנַיַנָא לְמַפַּקהוֹן מַאַרְעַא דמצרים:

26 וַיּאמֶר אָם־שָּׁמוֹעַ תִּשְּׁמֵע לְקוֹל וּיְחוֹנֶה אֶלהֶּיךּ וְהַיָּשֶׁר בְּעִינִיוֹ תִּעֲשֶׁה וְהַאָּזַנְהָּ לְמִצְוֹלְיוֹ וְשֵּׁמֵרְהֶ בָּל־חֻקֵּיו בָּל־ הַמֵּחֲלֶּה אֲשֶׁר־שַּׂמְתִּי בְמִצְרַיִם לְא־אָשִּׁים עָלֶיךּ בֵּי אֲנִי יִהנֵה רִפָּאֵדִּ: ם

חמישי 27 וַיְּבְאוּ אֵילְּמָה וְשָּׁם שְׁתִּים עֶשְׂבֶה עֵינְת מֵיִם וְיִּבְאוּ אֵילְמָה וְשָּׁם שְׁתִּים עֶשְׂבֶה עֵינְת מֵיִם וְיִּבְאוּ וִיִּבְעִים הַמְּבֶרִים וַיִּבְעִים הַבְּיִן בְּנִי־יִשְׂרָאֵל אֶל־מִרְבַּר־מִין מָצֵרִים וְבָין סִינֵי בְּחֲמִשְּה עְשָׂר יוֹם לַחְדֶשׁ בְּעִבִּי יוֹם לַחְדֶשׁ הַשֵּׁנִי לְצִאתַם מֵאֵרִץ מִצְרַיִם:

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ

לְאָדָם: אַל תֹאכַל דְּבָר זֶה פֶּן יְבִיאָךּ לִידֵי חֹלִי, וְזֶהוּ אִזוּן מִצְוֹת. וְכֵן הוּא אוֹמֵר: "רְפְאוּת תְּהִי לְשָׁרֶךּ"'': אִזוּן מִצְוֹת. וְכֵן הוּא אוֹמֵר: "רְפְאוּת תְּהִי לְשָׁרֶךּ"'': זְּוְדְּמְנִים עֲשְׂרָה עֲּבְּטִים וְזְנִים: וְזְשְּבְעִים וְמָנִים בְּעָבִים וְזָנִים: וּ וְשִׁבְעִים וְמָנִים שָּׁל חֲנִיְה זוֹ, לְפִי שָׁבּוֹ בּחְמִשְׁה עֲשְׂר יוֹם. נִתְפָּרֵשׁ הַיוֹם שֶׁל חֲנִיָּה זוֹ, לְפִי שָׁבּוֹ בַּיוֹם כְּלְתָה הַחֲרֶרָה שֶׁהוֹצִיאוּ מִמְצְרֵים, וְהַצְּרְכוּ לְמְן. לְלַמְדֵנוּ, שֶּאַכְלוּ מִשְּׁיֵרֵי הַבְּצֵק שִׁשִׁים וְאַחַת סְעוּדוֹת, וְיִרָד לָהֶם מְן בְּשִׁשָּׁה עְשָׂר בְּאִירָ, וְיוֹם רִאשׁוֹן בְּשַׁבָּת הָיָה, בְּרָאִיתָא בְּמַפֵּכָת שַׁבְּת<sup>יזו</sup>:

26 אַם־שָׁמוֹעַ תִּשְׁמַע. זוֹ קַבְּלָה שֶׁיְקַבְּלוּ עֲלֵיהָם:
תַּעשָׁה. הִיא עֲשִּׂיָה: וְהַאֲזְנְּתָּ. תַּטֶּה אָזְנֵיִם לְדַקְדֵּק
בְּהָם: בָּלֹיחָקִיוּ. דְּבָרִים שָׁאֵינָן אֶלָא גְּוַרַת מֶלֶּךְ בְּלֹא
שׁוּם טַעַם, וְיֵצֶר הָרָע מְקַנְּטֵר עֲלֵיהֶם: מָה אִפּוּר בְּאֵלוּ?
לְמָה נָאֶסְרוּ? כְּגוֹן: לְבִישַׁת בְּלְאִים, וַאֲכִילַת חֲזִיר, וּפְרָה אֲדָמָה, וְבִיּיוֹצֵא בָּהֶם: לֹא־אָשִׁים עְלֶיְּה. וְאָם אָשִׁים אֲלֶיָּה. וְהִיּוֹצְא בְּלֹא הוּשְׂמָה, "בִּי אֲנִי ה' רֹפְאֶךְ". זֶהוּ מִדְרָשׁוֹ. וּלְפִי פְשׁוּטוֹי: "בִּי אֲנִי ה' רֹפְאֶךְ" — וּמְלַמֶּדְךְ מִיּרְרִשׁוֹ. וּלְפִי פְשׁוּטוֹי: "בִּי אֲנִי ה' רֹפְאֶךְ" — וּמְלַמֶּדְרְ מִּוֹרָה וִמְצִוֹת לִמַעַן תִּנָּצְל מֵהֶם, בְּרוֹפֵא הַוָּה הָאוֹמֵר

ב. משלי ג, ח. **172.** פז, ב.

#### −® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

*Zohar*,<sup>158</sup> this tree was the Tree of Life, the epitome of goodness. According to the Midrash,<sup>159</sup> however, it was an extremely bitter tree; some sages even say that it was poisonous.

These seemingly conflicting opinions reflect the various stages in the process of neutralizing evil.

There are several steps in our war against evil. The first is to refuse outright to do anything forbidden or wrong. We may very well still desire to do these things, but we control our urges and avoid giving in to them. This is the spiritual level the Jews had reached when they left Egypt, as mentioned earlier. 160

The first step leads naturally to the second. Our success at continuously controlling our urges to do evil and refusing to give into them, coupled with our effort to do good, refines us. Eventually, we not only avoid wrongdoing but also rid ourselves of the *desire* to do wrong. Allegorically, this corresponds to sweet-

ening the water by means of a sweet tree: we simply overpower the improper aspects of our personality and drown them in goodness. This is a major stride forward from merely reining in our desire to do evil, but it is not yet a complete victory. The strength and energy of the forces of evil have not yet been harnessed to serve God.

The final stage is when we not only subjugate or even eradicate our evil desires but rather harness their energy and channel it in a constructive manner. Allegorically, this corresponds to taking a bitter tree and throwing it into bitter water, thereby making it sweet. The bad itself becomes good; we are now truly fulfilling God's desire of transforming the physical world into a spiritualized one. 161

26 I am God who heals you: Unlike a mortal doctor, who cures an already-sick person (or immunizes him against future sickness), God has the capacity to prevent disease from attacking in the first place. [continues...]

**<sup>155.</sup>** Numbers 33:12. **156.** Numbers 33:13. **157.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 31, p. 87, note 23.**158.** 2:60a-b. **159.** *Tanchuma* 24; *Mechilta ad loc.; Shemot Rabbah* 50:3. **160.** Above, on 14:5. **161.** *Sefer HaMa'amarim* 5715, pp. 241-242.

26 God said, referring to Himself in the third person, "If you diligently heed the voice of God, your God, by agreeing to do what He says, and you not only commit yourselves but in fact do what is upright in His eyes—carefully listening to the details of all His commandments and fulfilling them precisely and observing even all His rules, i.e., the commandments whose rationale is beyond human understanding—then I, God, will bring none of the sicknesses that I brought on Egypt during the plagues <sup>151a</sup> upon you. And even if for some other reason I do bring any of these sicknesses upon you, it will not matter, for I am God who heals you; I can be relied upon to heal you of them. But in general, if you accept My authority and follow My commands, that itself will heal you a priori of all diseases." The people camped at the Marah stream for six days. <sup>152</sup>

# From Marah to Eilim

◆ Fifth Reading 27 Then, on the 1<sup>st</sup> of Iyar, they journeyed and came to Eilim, where there were twelve springs of water, corresponding to the twelve tribes, and seventy date palms, corresponding to the seventy elders (see Figure 5). They encamped by the water for ten days.

# From Eilim to Alush

16:1 On the 11<sup>th</sup> of Iyar, **they moved on from Eilim** and camped on the east shore of the Sea of Reeds.<sup>153</sup> On the 12<sup>th</sup> of Iyar, they journeyed from this stop and camped somewhere in the Sin Desert.<sup>154</sup> On the 13<sup>th</sup> of Iyar, they journeyed from this stop and camped at Dafkah, another location in the Sin Desert.<sup>155</sup> They stayed there for two days. **The entire community of Israel came to** Alush,<sup>156</sup> another location in **the Sin Desert, which is between Eilim and** Mount **Sinai, on** Shabbat,<sup>157</sup> **the fifteenth of** Iyar, **the second month after they had left Egypt** (see Figure 6).



Figure 5: From Marah to Eilim

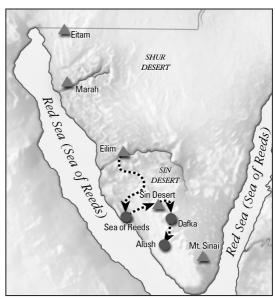


Figure 6: From Eilim to Alush

**151a.** See Deuteronomy 7:15, 28:27, 28:60 and Rashi *ad loc*, 152. Since they arrived on the 25th of Nisan (v. 23) and left on the 1st of Iyar (v. 27). 153. Numbers 33:10. 154. Numbers 33:11.

−& ONKELOS ଔ-

בַל־כִּנִשְׁתַא ואתרעמו 2 ישראל על משה בַּמַדְבָּרָא: 3 וַאַמַרוּ לְהוֹן בְּנִי ישראל לוי דמיתנא קדם יי בָּאַרִעא דִמִצְרַיִם כַּד הָוֵינַא יַתְבִין עַל דּוֹדֵי בִשְׂרָא וִכַד הַוֵינַא אַכִּלִין לַחִמָּא וִשַּׂבִעִין אָרֵי אַפֵּיקתוּן יַתַנָא לְמַדְבָּרָא הַדֵּין לְקַטַּלָא יַת בַּל־קָהַלָּא הָדֵין בְּכַפְנָא: 4 וַאֲמַר יי למשה הא אנא מחית לכוון לַחְמַא מִן שִׁמֵיַא וְיִפְּקוֹן עַמַא וַיַלְקָטוּן פַּתְגַם יוֹם בִּיוֹמֵה בַּדִיל דאַנַסְנון הַיָּהַכוּן בָאוֹרַיִתִי אָם לָא: ויהֵי בִּיוֹמֵא שָׁתִיתַאָה וִיתַקּנוּן 5 יַת דִּי יַיָתוּן וִיהֵי עַל חַד תָּרֵין עַל דילקטון יום יום: זולינו (וִילּוֹנוּ) כְּלֹ־עֲבַתְ בְּנֵי־יִשְׂרָאֵל עַלֹּ־מֹשֶׁה וְעֵלֹּד בְּנִי יִשְׂרָאֵל עַלִּדְמֹּל מְיִייִמֹן אַבְּלִי בְּפִּיְבְּרֵי 3 וַיִּאמְרוּ אֲבֹלִים בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל מִייִמֹן אַבְּעָר בְּיִבְּיִר בְּשִּׁרְבֵּעֹר בְּעָבי מוּתְנוּ בְּיִבְרְעֵבי מּ בְּשִּׁרְבֵּעְר בַּיָּה לְנְנִּ עָשֶׁם לְשִׁבַע בִּי־הְוֹצֵאתֶם אֹתְנוּ עֵלֹּ־מִיּר בְּבָּעְבי ם הַפִּיְרְבֵּר הַשֶּׁה לְּנִנִּי מַמְמִיר לְכֶם עָשֶׁם הַמְּעִר יְהַנְּחֹ מִלְּלְבִי בִּבְּרִיוֹם בְּיוֹמֹוּ לְכַעֲעוֹ בְּיִוֹם הִשִּׁשִּׁי בְּנִים הַשְּׁשִּׁי וְבְיִנְם וְלָקְמוּ דְבַר־יוֹם בְּיוֹמֹוּ לְכַעְעוֹ בְּיִבְּיא הָעֶם וְלָקְמוּ דְבַר־יוֹם בְּיוֹמֹוּ לְכַעְעוֹ בְּעָבוּ הַשְּׁבְּנִי בִּוֹבְיוֹם בְּיוֹמֹוּ לְכַעְעוֹ בְּיִבְּיא הָעֶם וְלָקְמוּ דְבְרִיוֹם בְּיוֹמֹוּ לְכַעְעוֹ בְּיִוֹם הִשְּׁבִּי וְבְיִבְיאוּ וְהָיְה בִיּוֹם הִשְּׁבָּיוֹ וְהָיְה בִּיִים וְיִבְּיִם הִשְּׁבִּי וְבְיִבְיאוּ וְהָיְה בִּיִּבְיוֹם בְּיוֹמֹוּ לְבַעְעוֹ בְּיִבְּים וְיִבְּיִם הִיִּשְׁבִּיוֹ וְהָיְה בְּיִבְּיִם וְנְבְיִבְיאוּ וְהָיְה בְּיִבְּים וְיִבְּיִם הִישְׁבָּיוֹ וְהְיִבְים הִשְּׁבָּיוֹ וְהְיָבְים הִישְׁבָּיוֹ וְבְיִבְים הִישְׁבְּיוֹ בְּיִבְים וְנִבְים הִישְׁבְּיוֹ וְבְיִבְּים הְיִבְיִם הְבְיִבְים הְיִבְים הְיִבְים הְבִיּים וְיִבְּיִם הְבְיִבְּיא וְבְיִה הְלְאוֹי וֹבְיוֹם בְּיוֹבֹם בְּיוֹבְים הְבְיִבְים הְבִיוֹם בְּיוֹם הִישְׁבְּיוֹים וְיִבְיִב מְם הְבְּיִם הְיִבְים הְיִבְיִים וְיִבְּיִם הְבְיוֹם הִילִים בְּיוֹבְים הְיִבְּיִבּם הְיִבְים בְּיִבְּים הְּיִבְּים הְיִבְים בְּיוֹם הִינִים וְילִבְּיוֹם בְּיוֹבוּ בְּיִבְּים בְּיוֹבְים בְּיִבּים הְיִבְים בְּיִבְּים הְיִבְים בְּיוֹם הִילִים בְּיוֹם בְּיִבְּיוֹם בְּיוֹבְים בְּיוֹבוּ בְּיוֹם בְּיוֹבְּעוֹים בְּיוֹבְים בְּבְּיוֹם בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוֹם בְּיוֹבוֹים בְּיוֹבוּ בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּ בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּיוֹם בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיבְּבְיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹם בְּיוֹבוּיוּים בְּיוֹים בְּיוֹבוּי בְּיבְּיבְּיוֹבוּים בְּיוֹבוּיוּ בְּיוֹבוּים בְּיבְּים בְּיִבְיוֹים בְּיִבְּים בְּיבְּים בְּיוֹם בְּיבְים בְּבְּיבְּים בְּיִים בְּיּבְּיבְּיוֹבוּ

## -⊗ RASHI ശ

לַיּוֹם וְלַמְּחֲרָת: מִשְׁנָּה. עַל שֶׁהָיוּ רְגִילִים לִּלְקֹט יוֹם יוֹם יַנִּם עָל שְׁאָר יְבִיאוּ וְהָיָה שָׁעָל שְׁאָר יְמִוֹת הַשְּׁבוּע. וְאוֹמֵר אֲנִי: ״אֲשֶׁר־יָבִיאוּ וְהָיָה מִשְׁנָה״ — לְאַחַר שֶׁיָבִיאוּ יִמְיְצְאוּ מִשְׁנָה בַּמְדִידָה עַל אֲשֶׁר יִלְקְטוּ וְיָמֹדּוּ יוֹם יוֹם, וְזָהוּ: ״לְקְטוּ לֶחֶם מִשְׁנָה״יִּיוּ — בּלְקְטוּ וְיָמֹדּוּ יוֹם יוֹם, וְזָהוּ: ״לְקְטוּ לֶחֶם מִשְׁנָה יִנִּה נִמְצָא לֶחֶם מִשְׁנָה. וְזָהוּ: ״עַל־בֵּן הוּא בִּלְקִיטְתוֹ הָשִׁשִׁי לֶחֶם יוֹמִיִם״יּיוֹ — נוֹתֵן לֶכֶם בְּרָכָה, בּיִוֹם וֹמָיִם יוֹמָיִם לְּעַמִים לְלֵחֵם יוֹמִיִם לְּלֵחֵם וֹנְיִם וֹנְתִים וֹמִיִם לִּלֵחֵם וֹנְתִים וֹמָיִם יוֹמָיִם לְּלֵחֵם וֹנְתִים וֹנְתִים וֹמִיִם יוֹמִים לְּלֵחֵם וֹנְתִים וֹמִיִם יוֹמִים יִּמִים לְּלֵחֵם וֹנְמִים בּיִים בְּעַמִים לְלֵחֵם וֹנְמִים.

2 וַיִּלּוֹנוּ. לְפִי שֶׁכָּלָה הַלֶּחֶם: 3 מִי־יִתֵּן מוּתֵנוּ. שֻׁנְּמוּת. וְאֵינוֹ שֵׁם דְּבֶר בְּמוֹ "מוֹתֵנוּ", אֶלְא בְּמוֹ "עֲשׂוֹתֵנוּ" "חֲנוֹתֵנוּ" "שְׁוֹבֵנוּ" — לַעֲשׂוֹת אֲנַחְנוּ, לַחֲנוֹת אֲנַחְנוּ, לְמוּת אֲנַחְנוּ, לְמוּת אֲנַחְנוּ, לְמוּת אֲנַחְנוּ, לְמוּת אֲנַחְנוּ, לְמוּת אֲנַחְנוּ, וְתַרְגוּמוֹ: "לְוִי דְּמִיתְנָא" — לוּ מִתְנוּ, הַלְוֹאי וְהָיִינוּ מֵתִים: 4 דְּבֵּר־יוֹם בְּיוֹמוֹ. צֹרֶךְ אֲדָיכִּת יוֹם הַלְצֵרְךְ מָחָר: לְמִעַן אֲנַטֶּנוּ יִלְקְטוּ הִיוֹם לְצֵרֶךְ מָחָר: לְמִעַן אֲנַטֶּנוּ הָיִלְמוֹת הַתְּלוּיוֹת בּוֹ: שָׁלֹא הָיָבְאוֹ הִשְׁמְרוּ מִצְוֹת הַתְּלוּיוֹת בּוֹ: שָׁלֹא יִצְאוּ בְּשַׁבְּת לִלְלְט: 5 וְהָיָּה מִשְׁנָה. יוֹשְׁבָּת יֹוֹתְירוּ מִמְנוּ, וְלֹא יִצְאוּ בְּשַׁבָּת לִלְלְט: 5 וְהָיָה מִשְׁנָה.

עפע. **175.** להלן פסוק כב. **174.** פסוק כט. **175.** שֶׁבַּע.

## -∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

left no room for such misconceptions. Manna was clearly not acquired by human effort, but was rather bestowed by God as a gift.

For this reason, God did not allow the people to collect more than one day's worth of manna at a time. If He had allowed them to collect food for several days at once, this would have left room for some feelings of self-assuredness. During those days that the pantry was full, the people would not feel dependent upon God. The very point of manna, therefore, was to serve as a test to see if the people could throw themselves completely at God's mercy, ending each day with nothing but their reliance on God to provide for them on the morrow as He had done today.<sup>168</sup>

On the other hand, the manna prepared the Jews for

their eventual entry into the real world. The manna taught them that sustenance comes from heaven; even when it appears to be the fruit of one's labor, it is in fact a gift from God. Therefore, although the manna was entirely heavenly, and they were only to collect enough for one day at a time and rely upon God to provide more the next day, some degree of human involvement was required in collecting it. If the manna had not required any human effort, the people would not have applied its lesson to their earthly existence once out of the desert. They would have written the manna off as an isolated, miraculous phenomenon, irrelevant to real life. By being somewhat involved in collecting the manna, they learned that human effort and Divine beneficence are not mutually exclusive. 169

- 2 That morning, they finished the bread they had taken with them from Egypt. Having eaten two meals a day, this was the sixty-first meal they ate from these provisions. Although they were not yet hungry and there was still ample time for God to provide them with food, the entire community of the Israelites complained against Moses and Aaron because they were in the desert with no provisions left.
- 3 The Israelites said to them, "If only we had died by the hand of God in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the fleshpots and ate our fill of bread! But you have taken us out to this desert, to starve this entire congregation to death!" This was the fourth time the people challenged God's ability to come to their aid.<sup>162</sup>

# The Manna and the Quails

- 4 Gop said to Moses, "The people asked for meat and bread. Today, in the late afternoon, I will send them quails to eat, and tomorrow, I am going to rain down bread for you from the sky. The people will go out and gather each day's portion on that day. They must not save any from one day for the next. This way, I will test them as to whether or not they will follow My teaching regarding the bread, i.e., that they not leave any of it over and not collect it on the Sabbath, as I will soon instruct them.
- 5 On the sixth day of the week they shall prepare what they bring in, and, even though they will have collected the same amount as on previous days, it will miraculously be twice as much as they gather each day. Thus, they will not have to collect it on the Sabbath."

### - & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

This applies to spiritual "diseases," as well. A person who has rid himself of evil and devoted himself entirely to God's will—a tzadik—is immune to spiritual disease. Unlike the average person, he does not need to be cured of spiritual maladies.

Although we may not have reached the spiritual level of a *tzadik*, each of us nonetheless possesses an inner *tzadik*, an inner point of purity that—unlike our everyday selves, which must be constantly cured of the spiritual maladies afflicting it—is unsusceptible to spiritual harm.

The initials of the words for "I am God who heals you" form the word *Iyar*, the name of the second month of the Jewish calendar. <sup>163</sup> Iyar follows Nisan, in which we celebrate the Exodus from Egypt. Nisan is a time when we are redeemed from exile; Iyar is a time when we can reveal that part of ourselves that was never afflicted by exile. <sup>164</sup>

4 So that I may test them as to whether or not they will follow My teaching: The word for "test" (אנסנו) is from same root as the word for "uplift" (להתנוסס) 165. The purpose of the manna was to uplift those who ate it and heighten their spiritual consciousness. As a result of this spiritual boost, the Jews were able to "follow My teaching"—to receive the Torah, as it is indeed stated in the Midrash: 166 "The Torah could only have been given to those who had partaken of the manna." 167

They must not save any from one day for the next: We might tend to think that our "bread from the earth" (regular physical sustenance) is acquired solely through our own effort. Although we believe that everything is truly in God's hand, we still entertain the notion that our own physical effort also plays a role, even if only because it is God's desire that we work for our living. In contrast, manna, the bread from heaven,

<sup>162.</sup> Arachin 15ab. 163. See Chidushei Chatam Sofer, Shabbat p. 147b; Sha'ar Yissachar, Iyar. 164. Hitva'aduyot 5743, vol. 3, pp. 1372-1373. 165. See Psalms 60:6. 166. Mechilta ad loc. 167. Sefer HaMa'amarim Melukat, vol. 1, pp. 238-239.

ואַמַר משָה ואַהַרן לְכַל־בְּנֵי 6 יִשְׂרָאֵל בָּרַמִשָּׁא וִתִדִּעוּן אֲרֵי יִיָּ אַפֵּיק יַתִכוֹן מֵאַרְעָא דִמְצְרָיִם: זייַ יקרא דייַ זוּרָבעפרא ותחוון יַת יִקרא דייַ בַּד שִׁמִיעָן קָדְמוֹהִי תּוּרְעַמוּתְכוֹן על יַיַ וְנַחָנַא מַה אָרֵי אָתְרַעַמִתּוּן עַלָנָא: 8 וַאַמַר משָׁה בִּדִיתֵן יִיָּ לְבוֹן בְּרַמְשָׁא בִּשְׂרָא לִמֵיכַל ולחמא בצפרא למשבע כד שִׁמִיעַן קַדָם יִיַ תוּרְעַמוּתְכוֹן דִי אַתּוּן מִתְרַעֲמִין עֵלוֹהִי וְנַחְנַא מַה לַא עַלַנָא תּוּרְעַמוּתִכוֹן אֱלַהֵין עַל מֵימָרָא דַייַ: 🤉 וַאֲמַר מֹשֶׁה לְאַהֶּרֹן אַמַר לְכַל־כִּנִשְׁתַא דְבַנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל קריבוּ קַדָם יִיַ אַרִי שִׁמִיעַן קַדַמוֹהִי תורעמותכון: זַיָּאמֶר משֶׁה וְאַהְרֹן אֶל־בְּל־בְּגֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל עֶּרֶב וְיִדְעְהֶּה בִּי יְהֹנֶה הוֹצִיא שֶּׁרְכֶם מֵאֶרֶץ מִצְרִים: 7 וֹבֹכֶּר וּיְאִיתֶם בֵּי יְהֹנֶה בְּשְׁמְעוֹ שֶׁת־בְּבְוֹד יְהֹנָה בְּשְׁמְעוֹ שֶׁת־בְּבְוֹד יְהֹנָה בְּשְׁמְעוֹ שֶׁת־בְּבְוֹד יְהֹנָה בְּשִׁמְעוֹ שֶׁת־בְּבְנֹי מִשְׁה בְּתֵּת יְהֹנָה לְּהֹב בִּי עַלִּינוּ 3 וַיִּאמֶר משָׁה בְּתַת יְהֹנָה לְּהֹב בְּשֶׁר לְאֲכֹל וְלֶחֶם בַּבּּכֶּלְר לִשְׁבֹּע בִּשְׁכְעַ בְּשְׁר לְאֲכֹל וְלֶחֶם בַּבּּכֶּלְר לִשְׁבֹע בִּשְׁכְעַ בְּיִה וְהוֹה שָּׁר־בְּעָרֵה מְשָׁה שָׁלִינוּ הְלַנְינוּ הְלַנְתֹיכֵם בִּי עַל־יְהוֹה: 9 וַיִּאמֶר משָׁה שֵּׁלֹע אִל הְלַבְּוֹ וְבְּחְנוּ בְּה יְבְּר יְשְׁרָנוֹ בְּבְיִי וְבְּחְנוּ בְּבְיִי יְהְוֹה: 9 וַיְאמֶל מְרְבוּ לִבְּנִי יְהוֹה שֵּלֹי אֵל בְּרְבוּ לִבְּנִי יְהוֹה בִּי עַל־יְהוֹה: 9 וַיִּאמֶר משָׁה שֵּלֹי אָל־יְבוֹל וְבְלִנוֹ בְּבְיִי וְתְּלֵינוֹ בְּבְיִר הְלַבְּר עֲרֵבת בְּבֵי יִשְּׁר בְּבְיִי וְבְּיִבְיוֹ בְּבִי יְהוֹה בְּיִבְיֹר מְלֵבְל בְּבְיִי וְבְּיִרְנִבְי בְּבְיִי יְהוֹלְה שָׁלִינוּ מְלְבְּר בְּבְיִי וְבְּלְבְנִי יִשְּׂר בְּבִי יְהוֹלְה שָּבֹלוֹ אֵלְיִבוּ הְלַבְיִבוֹ בְּבְיִי וְשְּבְיבוֹ בְּיִבְיִבְּל בְּבְיִי וְבְּבְי יְהְנְבְי וְבְּבְי יְהְנְבוֹי וְבְיְבְיִבוֹ בְּשְׁבְי יְהְנְבְיוֹ בְּבְיִי וְבְּבְי יְהְנְבְי וְבְּבְי יְהְנְבְי וְבְּבְי יְהְנְבְי וְבְּבְי יְהְנְבְי וְבְּבְי יְהְנְבְי וְבְּבְי יְהְבְּבֹי יִבְּים בְּבְי יִבְּיִבְי בְּבְי יִבְּלְים בְּבִי יְבְּיְבְבְּי בְּבְי יִבְּבְי יְבְּבְי יִבְּיִב בְּבְיי יְבְּבְּי בְּבְיי יִבְּיִבְים בְּבְיי וְבְּבְיוֹ בְּבְי יְבִבְּי בְּבְי יִבְּבְי יִבְּיִבּים בְּבְי יִבְּיִבְם בְּבְי יִבְּים בְּבְייִים בְּבְישִׁה בְּבְי יְבְּבְי בְּבְּיִים בְּבְיִים בְּבְי יְבְּבְּי בְּבְיים בְּבְיי יִבְּבְיים בְּבְיים בְּבְיים בְּבְיים בְּבְיי וְבְּבְיוֹים בְּבְיים בְּבְייִבְים בְּבְייוֹים בְּבְיים בְּבְיים בְּבְיים בְּבְיים בְּבְיים בְּבְייוֹם בְּבְּים בְּבְיים בְּבְים בְּבְיים בְּבְיּבְים בְּבְיבְיבְיוֹבוּיוּים בְּבְיבְיבְבְיוֹבוּיוּים בְּבְייוֹבוּיוּבוּים בְּבְייוֹבוּים בְּבְיבְיוּבְ

-80 RASHI 03-

וְעַל כָּרְחִי אֲנִי זְקּוּק לְפָּרֵשׁ ״תַלִּינוּ״ בְּלְשׁוֹן תַּפְּעִילוּ, מִפְנֵי דְגַשׁוֹח וּקְרָיְתוֹ. שָׁאַלוּ הָיָה רָפָה, הִיִּיתִי מְפְּרְשׁוֹ בִּלְשׁוֹן תִּפְּעֵלוּ, בְּלְשׁוֹן תִּפְּנְשׁוֹ בִּלְשׁוֹן תִּפְּעַלוּ, בְּמוֹ ״וִיָּלֶן הְעָם עַל־מֹשֶׁה״<sup>17</sup>. אוֹ אִם הְיָה דְגוּשׁ וְאֵין בּוֹ יוֹ״ד וְנִקְרֵא ״תִּלוֹנוּ״, הִיִּיתִי מְפְּרְשׁוֹ לְשׁוֹן תִּתְלוֹנְנוּ. עַבְשָׁוֹ הוּא מַשְׁמָע תַּלִּינוּ אֶת אֲחֵרִם, בְּמוֹ בַּמְרְבְּלִים: ״וַיַּלִינוּ עָלִיו אֶת־כָּל־הְעַדְה״<sup>17</sup>: 8 בְּשִּׁר לְּשׁבֹע. לְמִּדְה תוֹרָה דֶּרֶךְה״<sup>17</sup>: 8 בְּשָׂר אָבֶלוּ בְּשֶּׁר בְּשְׁר בְּעֶרבּ לְּמִוֹבְע. וּמְה רְאָה לְהוֹרִיד לֶחָם בַּבֹּלֵּץ אוֹרְכִּין בְּשֶׁר בְּעָרָב לְּמִבְּלְ בְּשֶׁר שְׁאֵלוּ שָׁלֹא בָהֹגֶּן, שָׁהִיקְ בָּה לְנִין בְּשֶׁר שְׁאֵלוּ בָּהֹגֶן, שָׁאִי אָפְשָׁר לוֹ לְבָּבְ בְּעָר שְׁאֵלוּ שָׁלֹא בָהֹגֶן, שָׁהִרְבֵּה לְנִין לְּהָם בְּלֹא בָּשֶׁר שְׁאֲלוּ שָׁלֹא בָהֹגֶן, שָׁהִרְבּה לְנִין בְּשָׁר שְׁהָב, וְעוֹד, שֶּׁהְיִה אָפְשָׁר לְהָם בְּלֹא בָּהְנֶן, שְׁהִיל לְהָם בְּלֹא בְּשָׁר, מְנִין לְהָם בְּלֹא בְּשְׁר שְׁבָּל מִלְּוֹם בְּשְׁר עְנִין לְהָם בְּלֹא בָּשְׁר שְׁבָּל מִילוּם אָּשְׁר לְהָם בְּלֹא בָּהֹנֶן בְּשָׁר שְּבָּעת טוֹרַח שָׁלֹא בְּהֹגָן, אָשֶׁר. בְּהָב בְּלֹא בָּשְׁר, מְבָּבְ נְתִן לְהָם בְּלֹא בָּשְׁר שְׁהָעת טוֹרִח שִׁלֹא בְּהֹגָן. מְשָׁרְי, אֶשְׁר בְּבָּע מְלִוּם הָשְׁרִית מִּלְים בְּשְׁר שְׁבְּעִר שְׁרִין בְּשִׁר מְבְּבְיִם בְּשְׁר שְׁהָעוֹן יִרִר: מִּלְּבִים מִתְלּוֹנְנִים: מִּתְלוֹנְיִים: מִּתְלוֹנְיִים: מִּחְלוֹם שְׁהָעוֹן יִרִר:

۵ עֶרֶב. בְּמוֹ לְעֶרֶב: וְיִדְעְהֶם כִּי ה' הוֹצִיא אֶתְכֶם מֵאֶרֶץ מִּצְרִים. לְפִי שֶׁאֲמַרְתּם לְנוּ: ״בִּי־הוֹצֵאתֶם אֹתְנוּ״יֹֹּּי, מִּצְרִים. לְפִי שֶׁאֲמַרְתּם לְנוּ: ״בִּי־הוֹצֵאתֶם אֹתְנוּ״יֹֹּּי, שַׁצְּמְרִיּ לֹא צְנַקְנוּ הַמּוֹצִיאִים, אֶלְא ה׳ הוֹצִיא אֶתְכֶם, שַׁיּגִּי, יְשְׁנָּאֲמַר: ״וְהַבָּּה בְּבוֹד ה׳ נִרְאָה בֶּעְנְן״יִי — נָאֱמַר, אֶלְּא בְּּךְ אָמֵר לְהָם: עָרָב וִיִדְעָתָם כִּי הַיְכוֹלֶת בְּיְדוֹ לְתֵּן אָלְּתָם וֹנְתְיֹרְכָם וֹבְשָׂר יִתְן, אַךְּ לֹא בְּפְנִים מְאִירוֹת יִהְּנָנָהְ לְכָם, כִּי שֶׁלְא בַּרְ הְּאִרֹּ בָּמֹר מְמִלְּה, וְהַלֶּחָם אֹתוֹ וֹמִבֶּרָס מְלֵאָה. וְהַלֶּחָם שִׁתֹּוֹ לַבֹּקֶר תִּרְאוּ אֶת בְּבוֹד אוֹר שְׁנִינִן, שִׁיוֹרִידְהוּ לְכָם דְּרָךְ חִבָּה בַּבֹּקֶר, שָׁיֵשׁ שְׁהוּת לְּמָב רְבוֹ אוֹר לְבָם בְּרָךְ חִבָּה בְּבֹקְר, שְׁיֵשׁ שְׁהוּת לְּהַבְינוֹ חְעִלְבְּתְנוֹ חֲשׁלְתְּבָם עַלִּיה. לְכָם דְּרָךְ חִבָּה בְּבֹקְר, שָׁיֵשׁ שְׁהוּת לְּהַרְנוֹ חֲשׁלְבִין מִלְּבְרָוּ חְנִשׁל מִלְמַשְׁה בְּמוֹנְח בְּקְפְסְא: אֶתְרְבִּר תְּלִבוּ חְנוֹי בְּעִלְיהוּ בְּשְׁלִיתוֹ עְלֵינוּ שְׁלִיתוֹ עְלֵינוּ מְשְׁלִבְינִוּ מְשִׁלְבְינִוּ בְּנִיכִם וּנְעִרְנוֹ חְשֵׁל מְלְבָּרוֹ וְשִׁל מְלְבָּר וְנִיל מְלְנִינוֹ וְעָלֵינוּ בְּשִׁר. שָׁלִיתוֹ בְּלִינוֹ חְעוֹי בְּעִלְיוֹ בְּיִנִים וּנְשִׁיכֶם וֹבְנוֹתֵיכָם וְעֵלֵב רָב. בְּבּר בָּבוֹת מְלִב בְנִב וּנְשִׁיכֵם וֹנְעֵרְב רָב. בְּנִי בְּנִיבְּעָם וְנְעֵרְב רָב. בְּבוֹנִים וְנִילְב בְּנִב וּנִי בְּנִים וּנְשִׁיכֵם וּנְשֵׁיכֵם וֹנְשְׁרָב רָב.

#### - EN CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

8 You should only eat *bread* to satiety: Allegorically, bread signifies the *exoteric* dimension of the Torah, its laws and lessons for life; meat signifies the *esoteric* dimension of the Torah, its teachings regarding the inner workings of the universe and the spiritual life of the soul. Quail meat is especially fatty, and oil/fat is another metaphor for the esoteric dimension of the Torah; quail meat thus represents the most spiritual secrets of the Torah. As a form of *meat*, quail meat signifies these sublime secrets becoming "digestible," i.e., taking on a form in which they can be understood, applied, and appreciated.

True, manna also descended from heaven, and therefore also signifies the inner dimension of the Torah, but since it is a form of *bread*, it more precisely sig-

nifies how the inner dimension of the Torah is felt within the study of the exoteric dimension of the Torah. The quails allude to the inner dimension of the Torah itself.

This explains why everyone received equal portions of manna, just as the laws and lessons of the Torah apply to all equally. The quails, however, "covered the camp"—there was no specific quantity per person, for each of us plumbs the depths of the inner dimension of the Torah differently—quantitatively and qualitatively—in accordance with our spiritual disposition.

For this reason, too, the manna did not fall on the Sabbath, for on the Sabbath we are intended to devote ourselves almost exclusively to the spiritual life, whereas the quails *began* to descend for the first time

6 As for what to say to the people, God first addressed the impertinent *tone* of their complaint. He had both Moses and Aaron deal with this, since they were both responsible for teaching the people how to believe and trust in God. Thus, both **Moses and Aaron said to all the Israelites** in God's name, "You said that we took you out of Egypt,<sup>170</sup> and since we cannot provide for you in the desert, you assume that you will perish. Your faith in God needs to be strengthened. Furthermore, asking for *meat* was unnecessary and impudent—you can survive quite well without it, and anyway you have plenty of cattle.<sup>171</sup> Therefore, in the evening, you will know that it is God, not us, who took you out of the land of Egypt, for you will see Him provide you miraculously with the meat you crave. But He will express His displeasure with your impertinence by giving you meat at dusk, when it is difficult to gather and prepare.

7 On the other hand, implicit in your complaint against our inability to provide for you is your awareness that God *can* provide for you, and this is praiseworthy. Furthermore, this belief in God prompted you to ask for *bread*—which is justified, since you cannot subsist without bread. So tomorrow, **in the morning**, **you will see the glory of God**, i.e., His goodwill and love, as He provides you with bread. He will express His approval of your faith in Him by giving you bread *in the morning*, when there is ample time to gather and prepare it, and by presenting it to you protected with layers of dew above and below. (This is why He will provide you with bread only tomorrow morning, and not immediately.) He will thus provide for you, **having heard your complaints, which**, although you voiced them against us, are not against us, but **are against God. For what are we that** by your example **you should incite** your families and the mixed multitude **to complain against us?** We have no power of our own."

8 God then addressed the *substance* of the people's complaint. Since only Moses, not Aaron, was responsible for providing for the people, God spoke through Moses alone: **Moses said**, "You will realize that you asked for meat impudently and bread properly **when** you see how **God gives you meat to eat in the evening and bread to satiety in the morning.** (Although He will provide you with an abundance of both bread and meat,<sup>172</sup> you should only eat *bread* to satiety, because it is gluttonous to eat meat to satiety.) He will give you bread compassionately **because God hears your complaints.** He will give you meat reproachfully because, although you direct your complaints at us, by example, **you are inciting** others **to complain against** *Him*, not us. **For what are** *we***? Your complaints are not against us, but against God!"<sup>173</sup>** 

9 Pointing to a location outside the camp, Moses said to Aaron, "Tell the entire community of the Israelites, 'Draw near that place and stand there before God, for He has heard your complaints.'"

<sup>170.</sup> Above, v. 3. 171. Rashi on v. 8, below. 172. See below, v. 13. 173. Likutei Sichot, vol. 16, pp. 161-168.

10 וַיְהִי כְּדַבֶּר אֲהַרן אֶל־כָּל־עֲדַת בְּנֵי־יִשְׂרָאֵׁל וַיִּפְּנְוּ אֶל־הַפִּּוְדְבֶּר וְהִנֵּה כְּבְוֹד יְהֹוֶה נִרְאֶה בֶּעְנֵן: פ

שישי 11 וַיְדַבֵּר יְהֹּה אֶל־מֹשֶׁה לֵאמְרֹר: 11 שְׁמַעְתִּי אֶת־
תְּלוּנֹת בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל דַבַּר אֲלֵהֶם לֵאמֹר בֵּין הַעַרְבַּיִם
תְּאֹרְלְּוֹ בְשָּׁר וּבַבְּלֶר תִּשְׂבְּעוּ־לְחֶם וִידַעְהֶם כֵּי אֲנִי יְהוֹה
אָלְהֵיכֶם: 13 וַיְהִי בָעֶּרֶב וַתַּעַל הַשְּׁלְוֹ וַתְּכֵס אֶת־הַמְּחְנֶה
וּבַבֹּלֶר הַיְּתָה שִׁבְבַּת הַשָּׁל הַבְּיֹ וַתְּכֵס אֶת־הַמְּחְנֶה
שִׁבְבַת הַמֶּל וְהִבָּה עַל־בְּנֵי הַמִּדְבָּר הַקְּבֹר הַקְּלוֹ וַתְּכֵס אֶת־הַמְּחְנֶה
שִׁבְבַת הַמֶּל וְהִבָּה עַל־בְּנֵי הַמִּדְבָּר הַקּבְר הַקְיֹה עַל־בְּנֵי הַמִּדְבָּר הַיְּאַבְלְה: 14 וַתִּעַל בַּבְּבְּר עַל־הָאֵרֶץ: 15 וַיִּרְאוּ בְּנִי־יִשְּׁרָאֵל וַיִּאמְר מְשָׁה בְּבְּלְּהוֹ הַנֵּן יְהוֹה לְכֶם לְאִבְּלְה: 16 וֻהַּ בְּבְּלְהוֹ הַבְּר אֲשֶׁר בְּאֲהָלוֹ תִּקְחוּנ:
לַנְלְנְלְנִי מִסְפַּר נַבְּשְׁתִילֶּם אֵישׁ לַאֲשֶׁר בְּאֲהָלוֹ תִקְחוּנ:
לַנְלְנְלְנִי מִסְפַּר נַבְשְּׁתִילֶם אֶישׁ לַאֲשֶׁר בְּאֲהָלוֹ תִקְחוּנ: 17 וַיִּבְעִל וְיִבְּלְה בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וַיִּלְּה הַמִּרְבֶּה וְהַמִּבְלְוֹ תִּבְּתוֹנִים בְּנִי יִשְׂרָאֵל וַיִּלְם בְּנִי יִשְׂרָאֵל וַיִּבְּת וְבִּבְּתְוֹנִים: 17

10 וַהַוָה כַּד מַלֵּיל אַהַרן עם כָּל־ בָּנִשְׁתָא דִבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וִאְתִפְּנִיאוּ לְמַדְבְּרָא וְהָא יְקָרָא דַייָ אִתְגְּלִי בַּעֲנָנָא: 11 וּמַלִּיל יְיָ עִם מֹשֶׁה לְמֵימָר: 12 שְׁמִיעַ קֶּדְמַי יַת תוּרְעֲמוֹת בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל מַלֵּיל עִמְּהוֹן לְמֵימַר בֵּין שִׁמִשַׁיָּא תֵיכָלוּן בִּשִּׂרָא וּבְצַפְּרָא תִּשְׂבְּעוּן לַחְמָא וְתִדְּעוּן אֲרֵי אֲנָא יְיָ אֱלָהָכוֹן: 13 וַהֲוָה בְּרַמְשָׁא וּסְלֵיקַת שְׂלָיו וַחֲפַת יַת מַשְׁרִיתָא וּבְצַפְּרָא הֲוַת נַחְתַת טַלָּא סְחוֹר סְחוֹר לְמַשְׁרִיתָא: 14 וֹסְלֵיקַת נַחְתַת טַלָּא וְהָא עַל אַפֵּי מַדְבְּרָא דַעְדַק מְקַלַף דַעְדַק דְגִיר כָּגְלִידָא עַל אַרְעָא: 15 וַחֲזוֹ בְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וַאֲמָרוּ גְּבַר לַאֲחוּהִי מַנָּא הוּא אֲרֵי לָא יִדְעוּ מָה הוּא וַאֲמַר מֹשֶׁה לְהוֹן הוּא לַחְמָא דִּיהַב יְיָ לְכוֹן לְמֵיכָל: 16 דֵּין פָּתְגָּמָא דִּי פַּקִּיד יְיָ לְקוּטוּ מִנֵּה גְּבַר לְפוּם מֵיכְלֵה עֻמְרָא לְגַלְגַלְתָא מִנְיַן נַפְשָׁתֵיכוֹן גְּבַר לְדִי בְמַשְׁכְּנֵה הִּסְבוּן: 17 וַעֲבָדוּ כֵן בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וּלְקָטוּ דְאַסְגֵי וּדְאַזְעַר:

−® ONKELOS ଔ—

−&> RASHI 🕬

13 הַשְּׁלָוּ. מִין עוֹף, וְשָׁמֵן מִאֹד: הָיִתָּה שִׁכְבַת הַטַּל. הַטַּל שוֹכֵב עַל הַמָּן. וּבְמָקוֹם אַחֵר הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״וּבָרֶדֶת ָרָטָל יוֹבֵד עָלָיו, הַטַּל יוֹבֵד עַל הָאָבֶץ וְהַפָּן יוֹבֵד עָלָיו, הַטַּל יוֹבֵד עָלָיו וְחוֹזֵר וְיוֹרֵד טַל עָלֶיו, וַהֲרֵי הוּא כִּמוּנָח בִּקְפְּסָא: עוֹלֶה — עוֹלֵה הַעָּל שִׁבְבַת הַטָּל וְגוֹ׳. כְּשֶׁהַחַמָּה זוֹרַחַת – עוֹלֶה הַטַּל שֶׁעַל הַמָּן לִקְרַאת הַחַמָּה, בְּדֶרֶךְ טַל עוֹלֶה לִקְרַאת הַחַמָּה, אַף עם תִּמַלֵּא שָׁפּוֹפֶרֶת שֶׁל בֵּיצָה טַל וְתִסְתֹם ָאֶת פִּיהָ וְתַנִּיחָה בַּחַמָּה, הִיא עוֹלְה מֵאֵלֶיהָ בְּאֲוִיר. וְרַבּוֹתֵינוּ דָרְשׁוּ בּיּוּ: שֶׁהַטֵּל עוֹלֶה מִן הָאָרֶץ בָּאַוִיר וְהַמָּן יוֹבֵד מִן הַשָּׁמִיִם שֶׁלֹּא כְדֶרֶךְ סִדְבִי בְּבֵאשִׁית, הַלֶּחֶם מִלְמַעְלָה וְהַטַּל מִלְמַטָּה, וְכַעֲלוֹת שִׁכְבַת הַטַּל נִתְגַּלָּה הַמָּן, וְרָאוּ ״וְהִנֵּה עַל־פְּנֵי הַמִּדְבָּר״ וְגוֹ׳: **הַקּ.** דְּבָר דַק: מְחַסְפָּס. מְגֻלֶּה. וְאֵין דּוֹמֶה לוֹ בַּמִּקְרָא. וְיֵשׁ לוֹמַר ״מְחֻסְפָּס״ לְשׁוֹן חֲפִיסָא וּדְלַסְקְמָא שֶׁבִּלְשׁוֹן מִשְׁנָה²¹٬ בְּשֶׁנִּתְגַּלֶּה מִשִּׁכְבַת הַטַּל, רָאוּ שֶׁהָיָה דָבָר דַּק מְחֻסְפָּס בְּתוֹכוֹ, בֵּין שְׁתֵּי שִׁכְבוֹת הַטָּל. וְאוּנְקְלוֹס תִּרְגַם: ״מָקַלַּף״, לְשׁוֹן ״מַחָשׂף הַלֶּבָן״נּ<sup>183</sup>: בַּבְּבַּר. כְּפוֹר ייליד״א

בָּלַעַז⁴1. ״דַּעֲדַק בְּגִיר״ — בְּאַבְנֵי גִיר, וְהוּא מִין צֶבַע – בְּלַעַז⁴15. שָׁחוֹר, כִּדְאָמְרִינֵן גַּבֵּי כִּסוּי הַדְּם־נוֹ: ״הַגִּיר וְהַזַּרְנִיךְ״. יַדְעֲדַק כְּגִיר, כִּגְלִידָא עַל אַרְעָא״ — דַּק הָיָה כְּגִיר ״דַּעֲדַק בָּגִיר, בּגְלִידָא וְשׁוֹכֵב מֻגִּלֶד כִּקֶּרַח עַל הָאָרֶץ. וְכֵן פֵּרוּשׁוֹ: ״דַּק כַּכִּפֹר״ שטוּחַ, קָלוּשׁ, וּמְחֻבָּר כִּגְלִיד. ״דַּק״ — טינבי״ש — בְּלַעַז 186, שֶׁהָיָה מַגְלִיד גָּלֶד דַּק מִלְמַעְלָה. וּ״בְגִיר״ שָׁתִּרְגֵּם אוּנִקְלוֹס, תּוֹסֶפֶת הוּא עַל לְשׁוֹן הָעִבְרִית, וָאֵין לוֹ תֵּבָה בַּפָּסוּק: 1**5 מָן הוּא.** הֲכָנַת מָזוֹן הוּא, כְּמוֹ: ״וַיְמַן לָהֶם הַמֶּלֶךְ״יִּיּ: **כִּי לֹא יָדְעוּ מַה־הוּא.** שֶׁיִּקְרָאוּהוּ בִּשְׁמוֹ: **16 עֹמֶר.** שֵׁם מִדָּה: **מִסְבֵּר נַפְּשׁתֵיכֶם.** כְּפִי מִנְיַן ּנְפָשׁוֹת שֶׁיֵשׁ לְאִישׁ בְּאָהֶלוֹ, תִּקְחוּ עֹמֶר לְכָל־ גַּלְגֹּלֶת: 17 הַמַּרְבֶּה וְהַמַּמְעִיט. יֵשׁ שֶׁלֶּקְטוּ הַרְבֵּה וְיֵשׁ שֶׁלֶּקְטוּ מְעַט, וּכְשֶׁבָּאוּ לְבֵיתָם מְדְדוּ בָּעֹמֶר אִישׁ אִישׁ מַה־ שֶׁלְּקְטוּ, וּמָצָאוּ שֶׁהַמַּרְבֵּה לִלְקֹט לֹא הֶעֶדִיף עַל עֹמֶר לַגּלְגּלֶת אֲשֶׁר בְּאָהֶלוֹ, וְהַמַּמְעִיט לִלְקֹט — לא מְצָא ּחָסֵר מֵעֹמֶר לַגַּלְגֹּלֶת. וְזֶהוּ נֵס גָּדוֹל שֶׁנַּעֲשָׂה בּוֹי

180. במדבר יא, ט. 181. תנחומא ישן בשלח, כ. 182. בבא מציעא כ, א. 183. בראשית ל, לו. 184. שַׁכְבָה קְפוּאָה. 185. חולין פב, ב. 186. דָק. 187. דניאל א, ה.

- 10 And when Aaron spoke to the entire community of the Israelites and they turned toward that place in the desert, they beheld the glory of GoD in a cloud.
- ◆ Sixth Reading 11 God then spoke to Moses from the cloud, saying,
  - 12 "I have heard the complaints of the Israelites. Speak to them and say, 'At dusk you will eat meat, and in the morning you will eat bread to satiety, and you will know that I am God, your God.'" Everyone then dispersed.
  - 13 **That evening**, i.e., the late afternoon of Shabbat, the 15<sup>th</sup> of Iyar, <sup>174</sup> **quails came up and covered the camp**, and in the morning of the following day, Sunday, the 16<sup>th</sup> of Iyar, there was a layer of dew around the camp.
  - 14 When the sun rose and the layer of dew rose, behold, over the surface of the desert a thin substance that had been packed within the two layers of dew was exposed, as if the dew had been peeled back. It had a thin crust on top and was as fine as the frost on the ground. Underneath this was another layer of dew.<sup>175</sup> This substance was thus protected from dirt and insects by dew both above and below.<sup>174a</sup> Although dew usually descends from the atmosphere onto the earth, here, the dew miraculously rose from the ground.
  - 15 The Israelites saw the exposed substance and said to each other, "It is a portion of food [man]," for they did not know what it was exactly, to call it by name. Moses said to them, "That is the bread that God has given you to eat.
  - 16 This is what God has commanded: 'Gather as much of it as each man eats; you shall take an *omer* (about two and a half liters or quarts) per head, according to the number of people each man has in his tent.'" However, he did not tell them that Friday's portion would be double so they would not have to gather it on the Sabbath.
  - 17 **The Israelites did** what Moses told them. **They gathered it, some more** than what they should have **and some less** than this.

-∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

not only on the Sabbath but at the apex of the Sabbath, its most sublime moment. Sabbath afternoon.

The Jews had plenty of cattle, so when they asked for meat and God rebuked them for asking for what they already had, it is clear that they were asking for red meat. Allegorically, this means that they sought to understand the inner dimension of the Torah with even their "animal" minds, the intellect of the animal-part of their personalities, which is normally occupied with devising ways to satisfy material needs (or perceived needs). This may be praiseworthy, but it is also problematic. Trying to translate the sublime insights of the esoteric dimension of the Torah directly into terms intelligible to the mundane animal intellect runs the risk of oversimplifying and de-spiritualizing the message.

God therefore gave the people quail meat—a more refined type of meat than red meat—indicating that they should first assimilate the Torah's inner dimen-

sion into the intellect of the *Divine* aspect of their personalities.

God also chastised the Jews for asking for meat because it is possible to live without meat altogether. The lesson here is that, indeed, that generation—who witnessed the great miracles of the Exodus and the giving of the Torah and were taught by Moses himself—could get along without "meat," i.e., without delving into the inner dimension of the Torah. But, with the passage of time, the memory of the revelations which that generation experienced recedes into history and it becomes increasingly imperative to bolster the weak spiritual health of the people with "fatty meat," the successively more explicit revelations of the inner dimension of the Torah tailored to the needs of each generation.<sup>176</sup>

17 They gathered it, some more and some less: There were those who recognized the lofty nature of the

18 וְכַלוּ בְעָמֵרָא וְלַא אוֹתֵר דְאַסְגֵּי וּדְאַזְעַר לָא חֲסָר, גְּבַר לפום מִיכִלֵה לָקָטוּ: 19 וַאֲמַר משה להון אַנַשׁ לָא יַשָּאַר מִנַּה עַד צַפָּרָא: 20 וִלָּא קַבִּילוּ מִן משֶׁה וְאַשְׁאָרוּ גַבְרַיָּא מִנֵּה עַד צַפְּרָא וּרְחֵישׁ רִיחֵשַׁא וּסִרִי וּרְגִיז עֵלֵיהוֹן משה: 21 וּלְקָטוּ יַתֵה בְּצְפַר בְּצְפַר גָבַר כִּפוּם מֵיכָלֶה וּמָה דְמִשְׁתַּאַר מְנַה עַל אַפֵּי חַקּלָא כַּד חַמָא עַלוֹהִי שִׁמְשַׁא פַשַּׁר: 22 וַהֵּוָה בִּיוֹמָא שָׁתִיתָאָה לְקָטוּ לַחְמָא על חָד הָּרֵין הָרֵין עַמְרִין לְחָד וַאַתוֹ כָּל־רַבְרְבֵי כִנִשְׁתָּא וְחַוִּיאוּ לְמֹשֶׁה: 23 וַאֲמַר לְהוֹן הוּא דִּי מַלִּיל יִיָ שָׁבָתָא שָׁבַת קַדְשָׁא קַדָם יָיַ מִחַר יַת דִּי אַתּוּן עַתִּידִין לְמֵיפָא אֱפוּ וְיַת דִי אַתוּן עַתִידִין לְבַשָּׁלָא בַּשִּׁילוּ וְיַת כָּל־מוֹתָרָא אַצְנָעוּ לְבוֹן לְמַטַּרָא עַד צַפָּרָא: אָבָנְעוּ יָתֵהּ עַד צַפְּרָא כִּמָא 24 דִּי פַקּיד משֶׁה וְלַא סְרִי וְרִיחֲשַׁא לָא הַוַת בַּה: 18 נִיְּמִדּוּ בָעֹבֶּר וְלָא הָעְדִּיף הַפַּוְרָבֶּה וְהַפִּמְעִים לָא הָחְסִיר אִישׁ לְפִּי־אָכְלוֹ לָכָמוּ: 19 נִיֹּאבֶר מֹשֶׁה אֲבֹהֶם הַחְּסִיר אִישׁ לְפִּי־אָכְלוֹ לָכָמוּ: 19 נִיֹּאבֶר מֹשֶׁה אֲבֹהֵם מִשֶּׁה נִיּוֹתָר מִבֶּּנוּ עַד־בְּבֻּקר וַיִּרָם הְוֹּלְעִים מִשֶּׁה: 21 נִיּלְקְמוּ אֹתוֹ בַּבְּכֶּך נַיִּרְבִּ עַבִּבְּכֶּר נַיִּיְבָּשׁ וִיִּבְּעִשׁ וַיִּבְּעִשׁ נִיּקְצְרְ עְבָּבָּי מִשֶּׁה: 21 נִיּלְקְמוּ אֹתוֹ בַּבְּכֶּר בַּבְּיוֹם הַשָּׁבֶשׁ וְנָבֵּם: 22 נִיְהָי וּ בַּיּוֹם הַשָּׁבֶּי וְנְבֶּים מִשְּׁה: 23 נִיּאבֶר אֲבֹבּי וְנָבְּים בְּשְׁבִּי וְבְּבְּים לִישְׁבָּר שְׁבָּר וְבְּבְּים לִישְׁהָ בְּבְּיוֹ שַׁבַּת־קְּנִשׁ לִיהְנָה מְחָר אֲבָּר וְבְּבָּר וְהִנְּה הַנְּבִי וְהִנְּה הַנְּיִה וְבְּבִּים לְמִשְׁבֵּת עַדִּיהְבְּבְּשׁלוּ וְאֵת בְּבָּר וְהִנְיֹם הְשָׁבְּר וְהְנָבְים לְמִשְׁבֵּר נְבְּבְּר וְבְּבָּר וְהִנְים בְּשְׁבָּר וְבְּבְּר וְבְּבָּר וְבִּבְּר וְהְנִבְּשׁלוֹ וְבַבְּר וְבְּבְּר וְהְנִבְּים לְמִשְׁבֵּר נְבְּבְּתוֹן שַּבְּת־קְנִדְשׁ לִיהְנָה מְתָּר וְבִּבְּר וְהְנָבְשׁר נְבְּבְּר וְהְנִבְּה הַנְּבְיוֹ בְּבְּבְּר וְבְּבָּת לְמִשְׁבֶּר בְּבְּשָׁר צְנָה מִשְׁה וְלָּא הִבְּבִּשְׁרוֹ בְּבְּבִּית וְנִבְּיוֹת בְּבִים לְמִשְׁבָּר בְּצִּשְׁר צְנָה מִשְׁה וְלָא הִבְּבִּיתוֹ וְלָא הַבְּבִים לְבִּבְּים לְמִשְׁבָּוֹ מִבְּיוֹת בְּבִּים לְנִבְּיִבּית לְנִיבְּבְּית בְּבְּבִים לְמִשְׁב בְּנִבְּי מְנִים וְלָא הִבְּבִּית בְּבִּים לְבִּשְׁר צְנָּה מִשְׁה וְלָא הִבְּאִים וְלָא הִבְּלִיים וְלִישְׁב לִיבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּבִּים לְבִּבְּיִים בְּבִּים לְבִּשְׁבְּי בְּנִים לְנִבְּיִבְיּים בְּיִבְּיִים וְבְּבִּים לְבִּבְיּבְיּים בְּבְּבְיִבְייִבְּיִבְּים בְּבְּבְיּבְים לְבִּבְּבְים לְבִּבְּבְיתְבְּים בְּבְּיִבְּים בְּבְבְּיִבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבִים בְּבְּבִים בְּבְּבְּבְיוּב בְּבְּבִים בְּבְּבְבּיוּ בְּבְיוּב בְּבִּים בְּבְּבְּבְיוּב בְּבְּבְיוּב בְּבְים בְּבְבְּבְיוֹב בְּבְים בְּבְּבְיבִים בְּבְבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּיוּב בְּבְּבְיוּ בְּבְּבְיוּב בְּיִבְּים בְּבְּבְּיוֹם בְּבְּבְיוּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּיוּב בְיבְיים בְּבּיוּבּוּבְיוּ בְּבְיי בְבְיים בְּבְיוּבְיבְיים בְּיים בְּבְּבְיים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּים בּיב

-⊗ RASHI ശ-

20 וּיֹזּתָרוּ אֲנָשִׁים. דְּתָן וַאֲבִירָם: וַיְּרֶם תּוֹלְעִים. לְשׁוֹן רִמְה: וַיִּבְּאִשׁ. הֲבִי זֶה מִקְרָא הְפּוּךְ, שֶׁבַּהְּחִלֶּה הִבְּאִישׁ רְמָה: וַיִּבְּאַשׁ. הֲבִי זֶה מִקְרָא הְפּוּךְ, שֶׁבַּהְחִלֶּה הִבְּאִישׁ, וְרִמְּה וּלְבַסוֹף הִתְלִיעַ, כָּעִנְיָן שֶׁנָּאֲמֵר: "וְלֹא הִבְּאִישׁ, וְרִמְּה לֹא־הָיְּתָה בּּוֹ״בּּיִשְׁאָר בַּשְּׁדֶה נְמוֹחַ וְנַעֲשֶׂה נְחָלִים, הַשְּׁמָשׁ וְנָמְס. הַבִּשְׁאָר בַּשְּׂדֶה נְמוֹחַ וְנַעֲשֶׂה נְחָלִים, וְשֹׁמִים בְּהָם טַעַם מְן, וְיוֹדְעִים מַה־שִׁבְּחָן שֶׁל יִשְׂרָצֵל. וְטִרְגוֹמוֹ שֶׁל יִנְמְס״ – ״פְּשָׁר״, לְשׁוֹן פּוֹשְׁרִים, עַל יְדֵי הַשְּׁכָּה שִׁלְיִם בְּתְּחַמֵּם וּמַפְשְׁשִׁיר. דישטימפרי״רייּיוּ. וְדַגְמְתוֹ בְּּסְנְּהְ בְּסְוֹף אֵרְבַע מִיתוֹתיּכוּ: 22 לְקְטוּ לֶחֶם מִשְׁנָה. בְּטְנְהָרוּ אֶת לְקְיטִר בְּאָהָלֵיהָם, מִצְאוֹ בְּקְטוּ לֶּהָם מִשְׁנָה. בְּשְׁנָה. הְעִנִים — שְׁנֵיה. הְעֵבֶים הִשְׁנָה. הָעְמֶר: יִלְחָם מִשְׁנָה" — מְשֵׁנָה, הְעִּמְר. וְמִאָּהָר. מִעְלָה. מִשְׁנָה" — מִשְׁנָה" — מְשֵׁנָה, הָעִים מִשְׁנָה" — מִשְׁנָה" — מִשְׁנָה" — מִשְׁנָה.

אוֹתוֹ הַיּוֹם נִשְׁתַּנָּה לְשֶׁבַח, בְּרִיחוֹ וְטַצְמוֹ: וַיִּגִּידוּ לְמֹשֶׁה.
שְׁאָלוּהוּ: מַה־הַיּוֹם מִיּוֹמִים? וּמִבְּאן יֵשׁ לְלְמֹר, שֻׁצְרִין
לֹא הָגִּיד לֹהֶם מֹשֶׁה פְּרְשַׁת שַׁבְּת שֻׁנְּצְטַיְּה לוֹמֵר לְהָם:
"וְהָיָה בִּיּוֹם הַשְּׁשִׁי וְהַכִּינוּ וְגוֹ""", עַד שֶׁשְׁאֵלוּ אֶת
זֹאת. אְמֵר לְהָם: "הוּא אֲשֶׁר דְּבֶּר הִ""" — שִׁנְּצְטַוֵּיתִי
לוֹמֵר לְכֶם. וּלְכָךְ עֲנְשׁוֹ הַבְּתוֹב, שֶׁאָמֵר לוֹ: "עַד־אָנָה מַאַנְתֶּם"" (, וְלֹא הוֹצִיאוֹ מִן הַבְּלֶל: 23 אֵת אֲשֶׁר־תּאפוּ מֵצְנְתֶּם" וְמִים. וּמַה־שָׁאָתֶם צְרִיכִים לְבַשָּׁל מִמֶּנוּ בַּמִּים, לְשְׁמֵר וֹמִה־שָׁאַתֶּם צְרִיכִים לְבַשֵּׁל מִמֶּנוּ בַּמִים, בְּשְׁלֵּ הִיּוֹם. וְמַלּ בְּשְׁלֵּ הִנֹם לְּבִשֵּׁל מִמֶּנוּ בַּמִים, בְּשְׁלֵּ הִיּוֹם. וְמִלּ בְּשְׁלִ הִנְּנִים. וְמִשֹּׁן בְּשׁוֹן בְּשׁוֹל בְּמָים, וּלְשׁוֹן בִּשׁוֹל בְּמָים, בְּשְׁלֹּ הִיּוֹם. וְמִבּיל בְּשְׁלֵּ הִיוֹם. לְמִנְיִם בְּצִים לְבַשֵּׁל מִמְנֵּנוּ בְּמִים, בְּשְׁלֵּר. וְלִשְׁמֵרת. לְּנִנְיּה נוֹפֵל בְּלֶהָם, וּלְשׁוֹן בִּשׁוֹל בְּמִים, בְּתְבִּשִׁל: לִּמְשִׁמֵרת. לְנִנִיּה:

188. פסוק כד. 189. לֶהַפְּשִׁיר. 190. סנהדרין סז, ב. 191. תנחומא ישן בשלח, כד. 192. לעיל פסוק ה. 193. להלן פסוק כג. 194. להלן פסוק כת.

## -∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

specifically in connection with the manna, for the Sabbath and the manna share a common purpose—to underscore our complete dependency upon God as the true source of all sustenance. Belief that human effort is the sole determining factor for success makes it hard to justify giving up a full day's income. Not working on the Sabbath is a clear affirmation of our faith that sustenance lies in God's hands and that our

work is no more than a vessel through which God's blessings can flow.

In fact, it is stated in the *Zohar*<sup>182</sup> that the manna's thematic connection to Shabbat is why it may not be hoarded from one day to the next. Specifically because the manna underscores our total reliance upon God, it is counterproductive to put any of it aside for future consumption.<sup>183</sup>

- 18 But when they measured it by the *omer*, they found miraculously that he who had gathered much had no excess, and he who had gathered little was lacking nothing; each man had gathered as much as he needed to eat.
- 19 Moses said to them, "Let no man leave any of it over until morning."
- 20 But they did not listen to Moses, and some people—Dathan and Aviram—left some of it over until morning, and it became maggoty, after having first become putrid. Moses was angry with them, for by saving some for the next day, the people challenged God's ability to come to their aid for the fifth time.<sup>177</sup>
- 21 The people gathered it each morning, each man according to what he would eat, and when the sun grew hot after everyone had gathered his portion, whatever remained in the field would melt and run into streams. Deer would drink this liquid; when other nations hunted and ate them they tasted the taste of the manna and realized still further how God favored the Jews.
- 22 On the sixth day of the week they gathered the usual amount, but when they took it home and measured it, they found that it was a double portion of bread that tasted even better than the manna usually did, two omers for each person, and all the leaders of the community came and told Moses. They had studied the laws of the Sabbath in the abstract, but since they knew these laws would not become binding until the Torah was given, they did not understand why this was happening.<sup>178</sup>
- 23 He said to them, "That was what GoD spoke about but I haven't told you yet: tomorrow some of the laws of the Sabbath—specifically, the prohibition of cooking—will take effect. It will be a day of rest, a holy Sabbath dedicated to focusing on GoD and not on earning your livelihood. Whatever you wish to bake, bake today for today and tomorrow, and whatever you wish to cook, cook today for today and tomorrow. Set aside for yourselves whatever is left over from what you eat today in safekeeping until morning."
- 24 They set it aside until morning, as Moses had commanded, and it did not become putrid, nor were there any maggots in it.

## -® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

manna and wished to gather as much of it as possible, and there were others who lacked this spiritual sensitivity and were less interested in the manna. There were even those who disregarded Moses' commands and hoarded manna for the next day or went out to gather it on the Sabbath. Yet, all of them, from Moses himself down to the rebel, were provided with the same measure of manna.

The reason for this equality among such disparate groups of people is because the manna, as we shall see,<sup>179</sup> related to the essence of the soul, which is equally extant in each person.<sup>180</sup>

The lesson for us here is that we must not presume to judge who is more or less "deserving" of whatever spiritual or physical nourishment we are in a position to share with them. Rather, we should seek to provide for our brethren's spiritual and physical needs equally. Even someone who may not appreciate the value of what we have to offer him, or might even abuse it, deserves the very best that we can give him. 181

23 Tomorrow will be a day of rest, a holy Sabbath unto God: This is the first explicit mention in the Torah of the obligation to observe the Sabbath. It is appropriate for this commandment to be introduced

<sup>177.</sup> Arachin 15ab. 178. Likutei Sichot, vol. 38, p. 86. 179. On v. 36, below. 180. Likutei Sichot, vol. 26, pp. 110-111. 181. Hitva'aduyot 5745, vol. 2, pp.1105-1108.

25 וַיָּאמֶר משֶׁה אָכְלֵהוּ הַיּוֹם בְּי־שַׁבָּת הַיּוֹם לַיהוֹה הַיּוֹם לָא תִמְצָאֵהוּ בַּשְּׁרֵה: 26 שֵׁשֶׁת יָמִים תִּלְּקְמֵהוּ וּבִיּוֹם הַשְּׁבִיעֵי שַׁבָּת לָא יִהְיֶה־בְּוֹ: 27 וַיְהִיּ בַּיִּוֹם הַשְּׁבִיעִי יֵצְאָוּ מִן־הָעֵם לִלְקָׂמ וִלְא מָצֵאוּ: ם

28 וַיָּאמֶר יְהוֶה אֶל־מֹשֶׁה עַד־אָנָה מֵאַנְהֶּם לִשְּׁמְר מִצְּוֹתִי וְתְוֹרֹתֵי: 29 רְאוֹ כִּי־יְהוְהׁ נְתַן לָכֶם הַשַּבְּּה מִצְיֹם הַשְּׁבְּי לֶחֶם יוֹמֵיִם שְּׁבְּי וּ עַל־בֵּן הָוּא נֹתָן לָכֶם בַּיִּוֹם הַשְּׁבִּי לֻחֶם יוֹמֵיִם שְּׁבְּי וּ אֵישׁ מִפְּּקֹמְוֹ בַּיִּוֹם הַשְּּבִיעִי: 30 וַיִּשְּׁבְּתוֹ הָעֶם בַּיִּוֹם הַשְּׁבִעִי: 31 וַיִּקְרְאָוֹ בֵית־יִשְׂרָאֵל אָל אָת־שְׁמְוֹ מֵן וְהוֹא בְּוֶרַע גַּרֹ לָבְּן וְמַעְמְוֹ בְּצַפִּיתֶת בִּדְבָשׁ:

-80 ONKELOS 03-

25 ואמר משה אכלוהי יומא דִין אֲרֵי שַׁבָּתָא יוֹמָא דִין קַדָם יִיָּ יוֹמַא דֵין לָא תַשְׁכִּחַנֵּה בְּחַקּלָא: אַתָא יוֹמִין תִּלְקְטֻנֵּה וּבְיוֹמָא 26 יָהָא בָהּ: שַׁבְּתַא לָא יִהָא בָהּ: והוה ביומא שביעאה נפקו 27 מן עַמָּא לְמִלְקָט וִלָא אַשְׁכָּחוּ: יַיָּ לְמֹשֶׁה עַד אֵימַתִי 28 אַתּוּן מִסַרְבִין לִמִטַּר פָּקוּדֵי ואוֹרַיַתִי: 29 חווֹ אַרֵי יִי יָהָב לְכוֹן שַׁבְּתָא עַל כֵּן הוּא יָהֶב לְכוֹן ביומא שתיתאה לחם תרין יומין תִּיבוּ אֲנָשׁ תִּחוֹתוֹהִי לָא יִפּוֹק אנש מאתרה ביומא שביעאה: :נַחוּ עַמַּא בִּיוֹמָא שָׁבִיעַאָה: 30 זוקרו בית ישוראל ית שמה 31 מַנָּא וְהוּא כָּבַר זְרֵע גָּדָא חָוָר וטעמה כאסקריטון בדבש:

-∞ RASHI 🗷

25 וַיֹּאמֶר מֹשֶׁה אִכְלָהוּ הַיּוֹם וְגוֹ׳. שַׁחֲרִית, שֶׁהְּיוּ רְגִילִים לְצֵאת וְלִלְלְט — בָּאוּ לִשְׁאֹל אִם נֵצֵא אִם לְאוּ. אָמֵר לְבֶּם אָכְלוּ. לְעָרֶב, חְוְרוּ לְפָנִיוּ וּשְׁאָלוּהוּ לְבָּאת. אָמֵר לְהָם: ״שָׁבְּת הַיּוֹם״. רָאָה אוֹתָם הּוֹצְאִנִים שֶׁמָּא פָּסַק הַמָּון וְלֹא יֵרֵד עוֹד, אָמֵר לְהָם: ״הַיּוֹם לֹא הַמְצְאוּהוּ״. מַה־תַּלְמוּד לוֹמֵר ״הַיּוֹם״? — הַיּוֹם לֹא תִמְצְאוּהוּ אֲבָל מְחָר תִּמְצְאוֹהוּ: 26 וּבִּיּוֹם הַשְּׁבִיעוֹ שָׁבָּת הוּא, הַמָּן לֹא יִהְיָה בּוֹ. וְלֹא בָּא הַבְּּקִנִי לְמִר ״הִיּנִים טוֹבִים: 28 עַר־אָנָה שֵּׁבְּת הוּא, הַמָּן לֹא יִהְיֶה בּוֹ. וְלֹא בָּא הַכְּתוֹב, מַשְּׁרִים וְיָמִים טוֹבִים: 28 עַר־אָנָה מַאַנְתָּם. מִשְׁלָ הֶּדְיוֹט הוּא: בַּהְדֵי הוּצְא, לְכֵי בְּרָבְא — עַל יְדֵי הְרָשָׁעִים מִתְעָבִין הַבְּשֵּׁרִין: 29 רְאוּ. בְּעֵיבִיכָם, כִּי

.א. כַּסְבָּר. 196. פסחים לז, א

## −& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

vidually. Although the external form of Sabbath observance is the same for everyone, the nature of the inner, spiritual experience of the Sabbath differs from

**29 See that God has given you the Sabbath:** By saying that "God has given the Sabbath to *you,*" Moses implied that God has given it to every person indi-

ה׳ בַּכָבוֹדוֹ מַזְהָיר אַתְכֶם עַל הַשַּׁבַּת, שַׁהַרִי נֵס נַעֲשָׂה

בָּכֶל־עָרֶב שַׁבַּת לָתֵת לָכֶם לֶחֶם יוֹמַיִם: שָׁבּוּ אִישׁ

תַּחָתִּיוֹ. מִכָּאן סָמְכוּ חֵכָמִים אַרְבַּע אַמּוֹת לִּיּוֹצֵא חוּץ

לַתְּחוּם, שָׁלשׁ לְגוּפוֹ וְאַחַת לְפִשׁוּט יָדִיִם וְרַגְלַיִם: אַל־

יָצָא אִישׁ מִמְּקֹמוֹ. אֱלוּ אֵלְפַּיִם אַמָּה שֵׁל תַחוּם שַׁבַּת.

ולא בְּמִפַּרִשׁ, שָׁאֵין תַּחוּמִין אֶלָא מִדְבָרֵי סוֹפָרִים,

וִעָקָרוֹ שֵׁל מִקָרָא עַל לוֹקָטֵי הַמַּן נָאֲמָר: 31 וְהוּא בְּזֵרַע

גד לבן. עשב ששמו אליינדר"א<sup>195</sup>, וזרע שלו עגול

ואֵינוֹ לַבָּן. וְהַמֵּן הֵיה לַבָּן, וְאֵינוֹ נִמִשַׁל לְזֵרַע גַּד אֵלָא

לענין העגול, כזרע גד היה, והוא לבן: כצפיחת. בצק

שָׁמְטַגָּנִין אוֹתוֹ בִּדְבַשׁ, וְקוֹרִין לוֹ ״אָסְקְרִיטִין״ בִּלְשׁוֹן

מִשְׁנַה 196, וְהוֹא תַּרְגוֹם שֵׁל אוּנְקְלוֹס:

## **№** INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[25] Today you will not find it in the field: Interestingly, Moses does not tells the Jews that the manna will not be in the field, but only that they will not find it there. And indeed, the manna was esoterically present on the Sabbath as well. The Sabbath is the source of all blessings, including those of material sustenance. In this sense, the manna of the other than to be acquired through physical effort: it had to be gathered, cooked, and so on. In contrast, the Sabbath manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manifested physically and therefore could not be "accessed" by any physical manna was not manife

The physical manna gathered during the week "materialized" out of this spiritual manna. It there-

er six days descended as a result of the "spiritual

manna" that was produced on the Sabbath. 193

Similarly, our physical livelihood is spiritually "produced" by our observance of the Sabbath. During the ensuing week, we have to gather the material blessings of the Sabbath by engaging in our weekday work. But on the Sabbath itself, we must refrain even from *thinking* about our livelihood.<sup>194</sup>

- 25 Still, they asked Moses if they should go gathering today as they had on the previous days. After all, the prohibition of carrying in the public domain on the Sabbath had not yet taken effect.<sup>184</sup> **Moses said**, "No, **eat** the remainder of what you prepared yesterday **today**." In the afternoon they asked again about gathering it. Moses said, "No, **for today is a Sabbath unto Gop.**" He saw they were worried that the manna had stopped, so he said, "Although **today you will not find it in the field**, *tomorrow* it will resume falling and you will find it awaiting you once again.
- 26 Six days you shall gather it, but the seventh day is the Sabbath. And not only on the Sabbath, but on other days of rest on which God will command you not to work, there will be none as well. A double portion will descend on the day before."
- 27 Nonetheless, on the seventh day some of the people did go out to gather manna, but they found nothing. This was the sixth time the people challenged God's ability to come to their aid. 185
- 28 **Gop told Moses**, "Some of the people did not believe that the manna would not fall on the Sabbath, and even *you* neglected to tell them about the Sabbath until they came to ask you about the double portion of manna. True, you were not technically required to convey My message before it became relevant, but you should have acted with more alacrity. How long will all of you refuse to observe My commandments and My teachings, that is, to believe in Me? True, only some of you did not believe, but the community does bear some degree of collective responsibility for not using its social tools to bolster all its members' faith.
- 29 Look: a miraculous double-portion of manna falls on Friday! Clearly, it is God who has given you the Sabbath, and that is why on the sixth day He gives you food for two days. Therefore, every man shall remain where he is: let no man leave his place on the seventh day to gather manna." Here, God made an additional Sabbath law take effect: the prohibition of leaving a settled area and carrying objects out of it. He told them: "The maximum distance a person is allowed to walk outside any settled area on the Sabbath is 2000 cubits. If, for any reason, he finds himself in such an unsettled area on the Sabbath, he may move about only within a radius of 4 cubits."
- 30 So the people rested on the seventh day.
- 31 Once the manna had fallen for seven days, and they had seen how, through it, God was taking the trouble to make their life easier and more delightful, including making it possible for them to rest from the pursuit of their livelihood altogether on the Sabbath, they were ready to name it. **The House of Israel called** the food **manna**. They did not give it a descriptive name; they kept the name they first used to describe it: "a portion of food." It was not appropriate to give it a descriptive name because **it** was round **like coriander seed, but was white,** 190 **and it tasted** naturally **like pastry fried in honey** kneaded with oil, but if they wanted it to taste like anything else (other than vegetables harmful to nursing infants) it did. Therefore, simply calling it "manna" indicated the rest, repose, and delight it brought them.

**<sup>184.</sup>** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 38, p. 87. **185.** *Arachin* 15ab. **186.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 21, p. 89, note 9. **187.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 38, pp. 87-88. **188.** See *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 6, p. 208, notes 32, 33, vol. 13, p. 6; cf. Numbers 2:1. **189.** Above, v. 15. **190.** Numbers 11:7. **191.** Numbers 11:8. **192.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 38, pp. 88-89. **193.** *Zohar* 2:63b, 88a. **194.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 16, pp. 181-182.

32 וֹאֲמַר מֹשֶׁה דֵּין פְּתְגָּמָא דִּי פַּקִּיד יִיָּ מְלֵי עַמְרָא מִנֵּה לְמַשֶּׁרְא לְדָרֵיכוֹן בְּּדִיל דְּיָחֲוֹּן יַת לַחְמָּא דִּי יַתְכוֹן מֵאַרְעָא דְמִצְרִים: 33 וַאֲמַר יַתְכוֹן מֵאַרְעָא דְמִצְרִים: 33 וַאֲמַר מַשֶּׁה לְאַהֲרֹן סֵב צְלוֹחִית חֲרָא וְהַבּ תַּמְּן מְלֵי עַמְּרָא לְדָרֵיכוֹן: 34 כְּמָא דִי פַקִּיד יִיִ לְמַשֶּׁר וְאַצְנָעַה אַהָרֹן קָרם יַיְיָלְמַשָּרְא לְנִמְיָרָא: 35 וּבְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל אֲכָלוּ יַת מַנָּא אַרְבְּעִין שְׁרָאַל אֲכָלוּ יַת מַנָּא אַרְבְּעִין מַנָּא אַבְלוּ עַד דַּאָתוֹ לְטִיְפֵי אַרְעָא בַּנְלָא סָאִין הוּא: בַּתַלָּת סָאִין הוּא: 32 וַיִּאמֶר מֹשֶׁה זֶה הַדְּבָר אֲשֶׁר צְוָה יְהוָה מְלְא הָעֹמֶר מִפֶּׁנוּ לְמִשְׁמֶנִת לְדֹרְתִיכֶם לְמַעַן וֹ יִרְאוּ אֶתִּה הַעָּמֶר מִפֶּׁנוּ לְמִשְׁמֶנִת לְדֹרְתִיכֶם לַמַעַן וֹ יִרְאוּ אֶתִּ הַבָּל מִשֶּׁר מִשֶּׁה אֱל־אִנְים: 33 וַיִּאמֶר מוֹשֶׁה אֱל־אִנְים אֶל־אִנְנִת אַהַתֹּ וְתָן־שְׁמָּה מְלְא־הָעָמֶר מֵזְן וְהַנַּח אַתוֹ לִפְנֵי יְהוָה לְמִשְׁמֶנֶרת לְדֹרְתִיכֶם: 34 בַּאֲשֶׁר צִוְּה יְהוֹה לְמִשְׁמֶנֶרת לְדֹרְתִיכֶם: 34 בַּאֲשֶׁר צִוְּה יִדוֹה אֶבְלִי אֲבְנִי הַעֵּבֶת לְמִשְׁמֵנֶרת: מִלְּי אֶת־הַמָּן אַרְבָּעִים שְׁנָּה עַד־בּאָם אַל־קְצֵה אֶל־אֶרֶץ נוֹשֶׁבֶת אֶת־הַמָּן אֵרְנִית הָאֵיפֶה הְוּא: פּ

-∞ RASHI 🗷-

מְן: אָל־אָרֶץ נוֹשָׁבֶת. לְאַחַר שֶׁעְבְּרוּ אֶת הַיִּרְבַּן, שֶׁאוֹתָה שֶׁבֶּעֵבֶר הַיִּרְבַּן מְיֻשֶּׁבֶת וְטוֹּבָה, שֶׁנָּאֶמֵר: "אֶעְבְּרָה־נְּא שֶׁבָּעֵבֶר הַיִּרְבַּן מְיֻשֶּׁבֶת וְטוֹּבָה אֲשֶׁר בְּעֵבֶר הַיִּרְבַּן"". וְאָרְאָה אָת־הָאָרֶץ הַטוֹּבָה אֲשֶׁר בְּעֵבֶר הַיִּרְבַּן"". וְמִיְּבֶּתָא", רְצָה לוֹמֵר מְיָשֶׁבֶת: — "יְּתְבְּתָא", רְצָה לוֹמֵר מְיָשֶׁבָרוּ אֶת הַיִּרְבַּן, וְהוּא עַרְבוֹת מוֹאָב. נִמְצְאוּ מִכְחִישִׁין זָה אֶת זֶה? אֶלְץבוֹת מוֹאָב. נִמְצְאוּ מִכְחִישִׁין זָה אֶת זֶה? אֶלְץ, בְּעַרְבוֹת מוֹאָב בְּשֶׁמֶת משֶׁה בְּז' בַּאָדְר פְּסַק הַמְּן מִלְיֵרָד, וְנְסְתַּפְּקוּ מִמְּן שֶׁלְקְטוּ בּּוֹ בַיּוֹם, עַד שֶׁהְלְרִבוּ הַעֲבוּר הְעָבֶר הְבָּשְׁת הַשְׁה עָשֶׁר בְּנִיסן, שֻׁנָּאֱמֵר: "וִיאֹבְלוּ מֵעֲבוּר הְאָעֶר בְּנִיסן, שָׁנָּאֱמִר: "וִיאֹבְלוּ מֵעֲבוּר הְאָשֶׁה עָשֶׁר בְּנִיסן, שְׁנָּאֲמִר: "וְיֹאִבְּה. הָאֵיפָה הְאָרֶר מְשְׁה בִיצִים. נְמְצָא, עֲשִׂירִית הָאֵיפָה מ"ג בֵּיצִים וְמְלֵּא, שַׁעוֹּר לחלה ולמנחוֹת: וֹהוֹא שׁעוֹּר לחלה ולמנחוֹת:

32 לְמִשְׁמֶרֶת. לְגְנִיזָה: לְּרֹתֵיכֶם. בִּימֵי יִרְמְיָהוּ. בְּשֶׁהְיָה יִרְמְיָהוּ. מְלְאַהָּיה יִרְמְיָהוּ. מְלְאַהָּיה יִרְמְיָהוּ מוֹכִיחָם: לָמָה אֵין אָתֶם עוֹסְקִים בַּתּוֹרָה? וְהַם אוֹמְרִים: נַנִּיחַ מְלַאַרְתֵּנוּ וְנַעֲסֹק בַּתּוֹרָה, מֵהַיכְן נַתְפַּרְנַס? הוֹצִיא לֶהֶם צִּנְצֶנֶת הַמְּן, וְאָמֵר לֶּהֶם: "אָתֶּם נְתְפַּרְנַס? הוֹצִיא לֶהֶם צִּנְצֶנֶת הַמְּן, וְאָמֵר לֶּהֶם: "אָתֶּם נְתְפַּרְנַס? הוֹצִיץ שְׁמְעוּ" לֹא נֶאֱמֵר אֶלְא "רְאוּ" – בְּּזֶה נְתְפַּרְנָסוּ אֲבוֹתִיכֶם, הַּרְבֵּה שְׁלוּחִית שֶׁל חֶרֶס, בְּתְּרְגּמוֹ: זְהַבָּח אֹתוֹ לְפְנֵי הֹי, לְפְנֵי הָאְרוֹן. וְלֹא נָאֱמַר מִקְּרֵא זָה, עִד שְׁנִבְּנָה אֹהֶל מוֹצֵר, אֶלָא שָׁנִּכְתָב בְּאוֹ בְּפְּרָשַׁת הַמְּן: 35 אִרְבָּעִים שְׁנָה. וְהַלֹא חָסֵר שְׁלשׁים יוֹם?! הַבְּוֹן בְּעִיים הָמָן מִמְּחָבְת הִּמְן הְחִלְּה, וּבְט"ו בְּנִיסְן שָׁבָּת הַמְּן מִמְּדֶרִת ״פִּיוֹ, אֶלָא, מַגִּיר שִׁרְשָׁב שְׁהָעוֹ מִמְּצְרִים, טִעְמוֹ בַּהָם טעם שֹׁתִיגוֹת שָׁהוֹצִיאוּ יִשִּרְאל מִמְצְרִים, טַעְמוֹ בָּהָם טעם שִׁרִּגוֹי שִׁרְצֹּוֹת שָׁהוֹצִיאוּ יִשְׁרָאל מִמְצְרִים, טַעְמוֹּ בָּהָם טעם

197. ירמיה ב, לא. 198. יהושע ה, יב. 199. דברים ג, כה. 200. יהושע ה, יא.

## **& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS**

their souls as well their bodies. Just as the body has to be fed in both a general and particular way, so does the soul.

The *essence* of the soul is equally extant in every person, while the particular elements of the soul are manifested differently from person to person. When they first left Egypt, the Jews were like spiritual newborns: their religious consciousness was at its most basic and had not yet differentiated into all of its various mature forms. God took care of all their needs "as a nurse carries a suckling";<sup>202</sup> when we look at babies, we see that they are alive; we do not see the individual aspects of their minds and personalities in formation. Thus, the

primary function of manna throughout the 40 years in the desert was to strengthen the people's essential connection to God. The manna is therefore referred to throughout this period as a complete unit (an *omer*), alluding to the irreducible nature of the essence of the soul.

Only at the end of the journey—"at the border of Canaan," when the Jews were about to enter the Holy Land, where the essence of their souls was to express itself and manifest itself through their deeds in the physical world—is the manna referred to as a part of a whole (a tenth of an *ephah*), emphasizing the particulars.<sup>203</sup>

- 32 Moses said, "This is what God has commanded: 'An *omer*-ful of it is to be for safekeeping throughout your generations, so that when it is necessary, they will see the bread which I fed you in the desert when I brought you out of the land of Egypt. I may deem it necessary at some future point for the people to devote themselves completely to studying the Torah and temporarily neglect earning a livelihood altogether. They will then ask Me how they will survive, and I will be able to have My prophet show them the manna and remind them that when necessary, I can indeed provide for them miraculously, just as I did for this generation.'"<sup>195</sup>
- 33 Ten and a half months later, when the Tabernacle was erected, **Moses said to Aaron**, "Take an earthenware urn and put in it an *omer*-ful of manna, and place it before God for safekeeping throughout your generations."
- 34 As God had commanded Moses, Aaron placed it before the Ark of Testimony for safekeeping.
- 35 **The Israelites ate the manna for 40 years:** The bread the people took with them when they left Egypt (on Nisan 15, 2448) already tasted like manna, <sup>196</sup> so it was as if they started eating manna then. The manna ceased to fall when Moses died, on Adar 7, 2489, but the supply they gathered that day lasted **until** Nisan 15, 2489, when **they** crossed the Jordan River, **came to an inhabited land**, and began to eat the produce of the land. <sup>197</sup> **They ate the manna** on the same day it fell only **until they came to** the plains of Moab, at **the edge of the land of Canaan**, where Moses died. Similarly, the quails also descended every evening until they entered the Land of Israel. <sup>198</sup>

# 36 The omer is a tenth of an ephah.

### −∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

person to person. The amount and quality of spiritual inspiration we will experience on the Sabbath is dependent largely on the amount of physical and spiritual effort we expend preparing for it during the preceding workweek.<sup>199</sup>

- 33 For safekeeping throughout your generations: The manna should not be viewed as a one-time phenomenon that occurred in the distant past. God told us to treasure it throughout the generations, for its lesson is eternal. True, we no longer dwell in the desert and, for the most part, can no longer rely on purely miraculous means of sustenance. Yet it is always imperative to remember the message of the manna: human endeavor is merely the instrument through which God's is channeled to us; in truth, livelihood is granted by God.<sup>200</sup>
- 36 The *omer* is a tenth of an *ephah*: Throughout the account of the manna, the size of the manna-portion is simply called an *omer*, which is a complete unit. At this point, after mentioning that the Jews ate manna until they came to the border of Canaan, the Torah describes it as a part of a greater measurement—"a tenth

of an *ephah.*" These two descriptions reflect the two types of sustenance manna provided.

Food keeps body and soul together in two ways:

- it keeps the body alive by sustaining and enhancing the general life force pulsing throughout it.
- it enables each of the body's limbs, organs, and faculties to function in its particular fashion.

The body's general life force is indiscriminate: a newborn child is just as *alive* as the tallest and strongest adult; the brain is as much *alive* as the elbow. Similarly, food's ability to give life is uniform and irreducible. It is a complete unit, equally present for every person.

The second property of food affects each person and limb individually. This property is a composite of varied elements and forces, and is therefore referred to as being a part of a larger measure.

In the Talmud,<sup>201</sup> manna is referred to as "the food of angels"—spiritual food—for it reinforced the people's connection to God by sustaining and developing

<sup>195.</sup> Likutei Sichot, vol. 11, pp. 104-105. 196. Above, 12:39. 197. Joshua 5:11-12. 198. Likutei Sichot, vol. 16, p. 171; p. 170, note 53. 199. Likutei Torah 2:2c. 200. See Hitva'aduyot 5751, vol. 2, pp. 212-213. 201. Yoma 75b.

שביעי 17:1 זֵיִּסְעוּ בָּל־עֲרַת בְּגִי־יִשְּׂרָאֵל מִפִּוְדַבַּר־סֵין לְמַסְעִיהֶם עַל־בַּי יְהוֹה וַיִּחֲנוּ בִּרְפִידִים וְאֵין מֵיִם לִשְׁתֹּת הָעֲם: 2 זַיָּרֶב הָעָם עִם־מֹשֶׁה זַיִּאמְרוּ הְנוּ־לְנוּ מִיִם וְנִשְׁתְּה וַיִּאמֶר לְהֶם מֹשֶׁה מַה־הְּרִיבוּן עִפְּוֹּי מַה־הְנַסְוּן וְנִשְׁתֵּה וַיִּאמֶר לְהֶם מֹשֶׁה מַה־הְּרִיבוּן עִפְּוֹּי מַה־הְנַסְוּן וְנִשְׁתְּה זָּיְבְּמָא שֵׁם הָעָם לַבִּיִם וְיָלֶן הָעֶם עַל־מֹשֶׁה וַיִּאמֶר לְמָּה זֶּה הֶעֲלִיתְנוּ מִפִּצְרִים לְהָמִית אֹתִי וְאֶתִּה בָּנִי וְאֶתִי מְמָה לְעִם הַזְּה עִוֹר מִשְׁם וְסִשְׁה אַרְיְהוֹה לֵאמֹר יְהוֹּה עִבֹר לִפְּנִי הַעְּם וְנִיְם וְנִיְם הְנִיְם הַזְּתְה בְּנִי הְעָם וְכָּןח אִתְּהְ מִזֹּקְנֵי יִשְּׂרָאֵל מְנִים הָנְיִם הְנִים וְעָר בְּנִיר יְשְׁם וְעַל־הַצוּר בְּוֹה יְנְיִם וְנִיְתְ בִּצִּיר שְׁם וּעִל־הַצוֹר בְּחֹר בְּוֹה וְנִייִ עִמֵּה לְעִינִי וִקְנֵי וִשְּרָת בִּיּעִם וְשִׁתְה הָעָם וַיִּעֲשׁ בֵּן מִשֶּׁה לְעִינִי וִקְנֵי וִשְּׁרָאֵל בּוֹת הָבְיִר בְּשִׁם וּעִל־הַצִּוֹ בְּוֹבְיִי וִשְּׁרָאוֹ בִּוֹים וְשְׁתָה הָעָם וַיִּעֲשׁ בֵּן מִשְּׁה לְעִינִי וִקְנִי וִשְּרָה הָשְׁם וּעִים וְשְׁתָה הָעָם וַיִּעֲשׁ בֵּן מִשְׁה לְעִינִי וִקְנִי וִשְׁבִּי וְשְׁבָּוֹ שְּבִים וְשִׁתְה הָעָם וַיִּעֲשׁ בֵּן מִשְׁה לְעִינֵי וִקְנִי וִשְּבִּי וִשְּבִּית וְבִּי וֹשְׁתָּה הָעָם וַיִּעְשׁ בֵּן מִשְׁה לְעִינֵי וִקְנִי וּשְׁבִּי וִשְׁבִּי וְשִׁתְּה הָשְּבְים וְשִּתְה הַעָּם וַיִּעְשׁ בֵּן מִשְׁה לְעִינֵי וִקְנִי וּשְּבִּית וְשִׁבּיוֹ וִשְׁנִי וְשְּבְים וְשְּבְּית וְשְׁבִּין וּשְּבִּים וְשִּבְּים וְשְּבְּתְיב וּשְׁבְּיוֹם וְשִּבְּית בְּעִּים וְשְּבְית וְבִּים וְשִּבּיוֹ בְּעִים וְשְּבִּים וְנִשְׁם וּשְּבּים וְּבְּיִבְּי וְשְּבִּים וְּבְּיוֹים וְשְּבְּיוֹים וְשְּבְּים בְּיִבְים וְּיִבְית וְשִּבּיוּ וְנִים וְּשְּבִים בְּשְׁבְיבוּ בְּעִיבּי וִישְׁבְּיוֹים וּבְּיוֹים וְשְּבּים וּיִבּים וְשְבִּים וְנִים וְשְּבּים וְנִישְׁים בְּיִים וְשְּבְּים וְיִּבְיוֹים וְשְּבְּבּים בְּעִים וּשְּבּים וְיִישְׁבּים בְּיבִּים וְּיִים וְשְּבְּבוּים וְשִּבְם בְּיִים וְשְּבּבּים וְבִים וְשְּבְּים בְּבּים בְּיבְּבְּים בְּים בְּיבְּים בְּבְּן בְּיִּבְּים בְּיִים וְבְּיִים בְּעִים בְּיבְב

-80 ONKELOS 03-17:1 ונטלו כַּל־כִנִשְׁתַא דְבְנֵי יִשַּׂרָאֵל מִמַּדְבָּרָא דְסִין לְמַטְלַנֵּיהוֹן עַל מִימָרָא דַייַ וּשָׁרוֹ בַּרְפִידִים ולית מיא למשתי עמא: 2 ונצו עמא עם משה ואמרו הבו לנא מיא ונשתי ואמר להון משה מה אַתוּן נָצַן עִמִּי מַה אַתוּן מִנַּסָן קַדַם יָיָ: ז וּצְחִי תַמַן עַמַּא לְמַיָּא ואָתֶרַעָם עַמַּא עַל משָה וַאָמַר למָא דָנַן אַסֵּיקתָנָא מִמִּצְרַיִם לִקַשָּׁלָא יָתִי וְיַת בְּנֵי וְיַת בְּעִירֵי בָּצָחוּתָא: 4 וְצַלִּי מֹשֶׁה קָדָם יִיָּ לְמֵימַר מָה אַעֲבִיד לְעַמָּא הָדֵין עוֹד זְעֵיר פּוֹן וְיִרְגְּמוּנָנִי: 5 וַאֲמֵר יִיָּ לְמֹשֶׁה עִבַּר קֶדָם עַמָּא וּדְבַר עִמְּךְ מִסְבֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וְחוּטְרָךְ דִּי מְחִיתָא בָה יַת נַהֲרָא סַב בִּידְךְ וְתֵיזִיל: הָא אָנָא קָאִים קֶדְמָך תַּמָּן 6 הַאָּ עַל טָנָרָא בָּחוֹרֵב וְתִמְחֵי בִּטְנָּרָא וִיפִּקוּן מִנֵּה מַיָּא וִישִׁתֵי עַמָּא וַעֲבַד בַּן מֹשֶׁה לִעֵינֵי סָבֵי יִשְּׂרָאֵל:

## -∞ RASHI 🗷

2 מַה־תְּנַפּוּן. לוֹמֵר: הֲיוּכֵל לְתֵת מֵיִם בְּאֶרֶץ צִיָּה: 4 עוֹד מְעַט וּסְקַלוּנִי: 5 עֲבֹר לִפְנֵּי הָעָם. מְעַט. אִם אַמְהִין עוֹד מְעַט וּסְקָלוּנִי: 5 עֲבֹר לִפְנֵּי הָעָם. וּיְבֵאה אִם יִסְקְלוּף. לָמָה הוֹצֵאתְ לַעַז עַל בְּנִי: וְקַח אִתְּךְ מִזּיְבָּע יִשְׂרָאַל. לְעֵדוּת, שֶׁיִרְאוּ שֶׁעַל יְדְךְ הַמִּיִם יוֹצְאִים מִן הַצּוּר, וְלֹא יֹאמְרוּ מֵעְיָנוֹת הָיוּ שֶׁם מִימֵי קֶּדֶם: וּמַשְּׁךְ אֲשֶׁר הִבִּית בּוֹ אֶת־הַיְאֹר. מַה־תַּלְמוּד לוֹמַר: "אֲשֶׁר הָבִּית בּוֹ אֶת־הַיְאֹר. מַה־תַּלְמוּד לוֹמַר: "אֲשֶׁר הָבִּית בּוֹ אֵת־הַיִּאֹר. עַל אוֹמָרים עַל הַבִּית בּוֹ אֵת־הַיִּאֹר. אַלָּא, שֶׁהָיוּ יִשְׂרָאֵל אוֹמָרִים עַל

הַמֵּשֶׁה שֶׁאֵינוֹ מוּכָן אֶלֶּא לְפַרְעָנוּת — בּּוֹ לְּקָה פַּרְעֹה וּמְצְרִים, כַּמְּה מַכּּוֹת בְּמִצְרִים וְעַל הַיָּם, לְכַךְ נָאֻמַר: וּמְצְרַיִם, כַּמְּה מַכּּוֹת בְּמִצְרִים וְעַל הַיָּם, לְכַךְ נָאֻמַר: ״אֲשֶׁר הִבִּיתָ בּוֹ אֶת־הִיְאר״ — יִרְאוּ עַהְה שֶׁאַף לְטוֹבְה הוּא מוּכְן: 6 וְהִבִּיתָ בַּצוּר. עַל הַצוּר׳ לֹא נָאֲמַר, אֶלֶּא ״בַצוּר״. מִבְּאוֹ, שֶׁהַמֵּשֶׁה הָיָה שֶׁל מִין דְּבָר חָזְק וּשְׁמוֹ ״כַצְוּר״. מְבָּאוֹ, וְהָצוּר נִבְקַע מִפְּנִיו.

## - EN CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

If determinate devotion can actualize potential Divine revelations and draw forth hidden Godly revelations, it can also ignite the Godly spark within every Jew. Oftentimes, we encounter people who appear too intimidating to inspire. Their spiritual condition is much like our ancestors' physical condition in the wilderness of Refidim: devoid of the spiritual fluid of life, bone-dry and stonehearted, vulnerable to the apathy and indifference of Amalek. Apprehensive about attempting to motivate them, we tend to shy away, considering it a futile or even hazardous task. After all, we reason, even Moses feared such a confrontation, saying, "Soon enough they'll stone me!" [continues...]

6 You shall strike the rock: Allegorically, God is also called a "Rock." <sup>209</sup> Just as a flint stone possesses the abstract potential to produce fire, so does God constitute the primordial and embryonic source of all existence and revelation. Coercing sparks of fire from a stone requires great force, and so does eliciting Divine sparks of revelation from *their* Source. The force Moses used to "strike" the "Rock" was his powerful "staff"—his unswerving and resolute devotion to God.

By "striking" the "Rock" with his "staff," Moses succeeded in providing both corporal and spiritual sustenance for the body and soul of his entire people.<sup>210</sup>

# From Alush to Refidim

- Seventh Reading 17:1 On the 23<sup>rd</sup> of Iyar, the entire community of the Israelites moved on from Alush, in the Sin Desert, on their journeys, according to the word of God. They encamped that day at Refidim (see Figure 7), and there was no water for the people to drink.
  - 2 The people again contended with Moses—except for the tribe of Levi<sup>204</sup>—and said, "Give us water so that we may drink!" Moses answered them, "Why are you contending with me? Why are you impertinently testing GoD, to see if He can supply you with water in the desert?" This was the seventh time the people challenged God's ability to come to their aid.<sup>205</sup>
  - 3 The people thirsted there for water and the people complained against Moses, saying, "Why did you bring us up from Egypt, to make us and our children and our livestock die of thirst?"

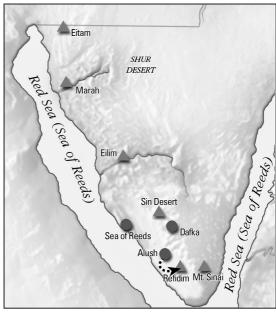


Figure 7: From Alush to Refidim

- 4 Moses cried out to God, saying, "What shall I do for this people? Before long they will stone me!"
- 5 God then said to Moses, "You exaggerate. Pass in front of the people and see if they stone you. Don't slander My children. As for water, take with you some of the elders of Israel for witnesses, and take in your hand your staff with which you struck the Nile River and which the people therefore think is only meant for punishment, and go to Mount Horeb.
- 6 I will be standing before you there at the rock at Mount Horeb. You shall strike the rock, penetrating it with your sapphire staff, and water will come out of it and the people will drink. I could just as easily give you water from a rock at Refidim, where the people are now, but I wish to demonstrate My affection for them by giving them water from a special, holy place, where they will soon receive the Torah."<sup>206</sup> Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel that had accompanied him. This miraculous rock served as a well that accompanied the people on their subsequent journeys, so from this point on they did not lack water until the rock disappeared.<sup>207</sup> Even though Moses produced this well, it existed in the merit of his sister Miriam.<sup>208</sup>

**<sup>204.</sup>** Deuteronomy 33:8, Rashi *ad loc.* **205.** *Arachin* 15ab. **206.** *Hitava'aduyot* 5747, vol. 2, pp. 457-463. **207.** See Numbers 20:2. **208.** Rashi on Numbers 20:2.

7 וּקְרָא שְׁמָא דְאַתְרָא נְפֵּיתָא וּקְרָא עָל דְּנְצוֹ בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל וְעַל דְּנַפִּיאוּ קֵדְם יְיָ לְמֵימְר הַאִּית שְׁכִּיאוּ קַדְם יְיָ לְמֵימְר הַאִּית שְׁכִינְתָּא דִייָ בֵּינָנָא אִם לְא: 
8 וְאָתָא עֲמַלֵּק וְאַנֵּח קְרָבָא עִם יִשְׂרָאָל בְּרַפִּיִדִים:

# 7 וַיִּקְרָאׄ שֵׁם הַפָּלִוּם מַפֶּה וּמְרִיבֶה עַל־רֵיב וּ בְּגִּי יִשְּׂרָאֵל וְעַׁל נַסֹּתָם אֶת־יְהוָה לֵאמֹר הֲיֵשׁ יְהוָה בְּקּרְבֵּנוּ אִם־אֵיִן: פ

צוַיָּבָא עֲמָלֵק וַיִּלָּחֶם עם־יִשְׂרָאֵל בִּרְפִּידְם: 8

-⊗ RASHI ശ

אוֹתוֹ הַבֵּן רוֹאֶה חֵפֶץ וְאוֹמֵר: אַבְּא, טֹל חֵפֶץ זֶה וְתֵּן־ לִי. וְהוֹא נוֹתֵן לוֹ, וְכֵן שְׁנִיָּה וְכֵן שְׁלִישִׁית. פְּגְעוּ בְּאָדֶם אֶחָד, אָמַר לוֹ אוֹתוֹ הַבֵּן: רָאִיתָ אֶת־אַבְּא? אָמֵר לוֹ אָבִיו: אֵינְךּ יוֹדֵע הֵיכָן אֲנִי? הִשְׁלִיכוֹ מֵעְלָיו וּבָא הַבֶּלֶב וּנשׁכוֹ: 8 וַּיָּבֹא עֲמְלֵק וְגוֹי. סְמַהְ פָּרְשָׁה זוֹ לְמִקְרֵא זֶה, לוֹמַר: 
תְּמִיד אֲנִי בֵּינֵיכֶם וּמְזֻפֶּן לְכָל־צְרְבֵּיכֶם, וְאַתֶּם אוֹמְרִים:
"הְנֵשׁ ה' בְּקְרְבֵּנוּ אִם־אָיִן"" בַּיִיכֶם, שֶׁהַכֶּלֶב בְּא
וְנוֹשֵׁךְ אֶתְכֶם, וְאַתֶּם צוֹעֲקִים לִי, וְתַדְעוּ הֵיכָן אֲנִי.
מְשֵׁל, לָאָדָם שֲהַרְבִּיב בְּנוֹ עַל בְּתֵפוֹ וְיַצָא לַדֵּרַה, הַיָּה

.201 פסוק ז.

#### -80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

This inner Amalek continues to plague us today, attempting to sow doubt and cool our religious fervor. "Of course God exists," he says. "I'm not denying that. But is He really present among us? Does God really care what is happening in your pots and pans? God is so great and omnipotent, so beyond nature and the physical order, that He couldn't possibly care about such picayune details!"

"I'll go even further," the inner Amalek continues. "I'll admit not only that God exists, I'll even admit that He is constantly recreating the world every second. But you must admit that He does not dwell among us, in the details of our lives; He is involved with the world in only the most general way."

This is Amalek's first step, planting in us dangerous cells of doubt that then blossom into a malignant growth. This type of doubt eventually leads us to believe that God has totally abandoned life on earth. That, in turn, leads to the worst of all possible outcomes; it causes us to abandon our search for Godliness and spirituality. When we no longer seek God, Amalek has been truly successful.<sup>217</sup>

8 **In Refidim:** According to the Midrash, this place was called Refidim because there the people "loosened (*rafu*) their hands' grip on the Torah."<sup>218</sup>

Torah study is a pursuit of the *intellect*, yet the Midrash speaks of loosening the grip of the *hands*. This is because the Torah is not intended to remain "in the head" as a theoretical study; it must be translated into action, to "the hands." At Refidim, the Jews let their natural materialistic outlook on life get the bet-

ter of them and could not see how God was making His presence known in the physical world; they wondered, "is God among us?" Amalek therefore pressed his advantage, in an attempt to further weaken the Jewish people's practical commitment to bringing the Torah into the physical world.<sup>219</sup>

Amalek then came and fought against Israel: Amalek was the second enemy the Jews faced after they left Egypt. The first was the Egyptians, who pursued them into the Sea of Reeds. There, Moses said, "God will do battle for you and you shall remain silent." In contrast, God had the Israelites fight against the Amalekites themselves.

This is because the Egyptians stood *in back of* the Jews; they were not blocking their path to Mount Sinai, while the Amalekites *were* impeding their progress. Similarly, whenever we are confronted with adversity, we must determine the nature of its threat: does it stand as a barrier between Mount Sinai and us or is it merely a spiritual nuisance? The latter type of battles should be left to God, while those that stand in the way of bringing light to the world must be tackled head on.<sup>220</sup>

As we have explained, the Exodus from Egypt is allegorically understood as the birth of the emotions from the intellect. Egypt signifies constricted Divine consciousness, while receiving the Torah and entering the Land of Israel signifies the acquisition of expanded Divine consciousness. [continues...]

<sup>217.</sup> Sichot Kodesh 5739, vol. 2, pp. 144-145. 218. Mechilta. 219. Sefer HaMa'amarim 5742, pp. 101-102. Sefer HaMa'amarim 5744, pp. 165-166; Sichot Kodesh 5727, vol. 2, p. 7. 220. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, p. 144.

7 And he named the place near Mount Horeb where he hit the rock Masah uMerivah ["testing and contention"] because of the people's contentiousness and because they had tested God by saying, "Is God present among us or not?"

# The Battle with Amalek

8 The people had doubted if God was "among them," mindful of them and caring for them. This was after God had already provided them with food, water, and shelter miraculously and lovingly: instead of regular bread, He gave them the heavenly manna; instead of water from the water table, He gave them water

from a rock from Mount Sinai; and He sheltered them with the clouds of glory. Doubting if God was mindful and caring was extremely insolent, and called for a drastic response.211 In order to demonstrate to the people that He is indeed always at hand to come to their aid, God emboldened the nation of Amalek-which was otherwise as frightened of the Israelites as all the other nations were<sup>212</sup>—to attack them, so the people would have to elicit His aid and He would answer immediately.<sup>213</sup> Amalek came and fought against Israel in Refidim (see Figure 8). They attacked the spiritually weak men who had sinned and whom the clouds had therefore expelled and were thus unprotected.<sup>214</sup> The Amalekites seduced these spiritually weaker Israelite men to engage in carnal relations with them and then killed them. After this, they and cut off their victims' reproductive organs and threw them heavenward, mocking the commandment of circumcision by crying to God, "Here is what you wanted!"215



Figure 8: Amalek Attacks

## **& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS**

God's response to this scenario is unequivocal: "Approach ('strike') this individual, who appears as spiritually lifeless as a rock, with your 'staff of God,' your unshakable faith in the Torah and your resolute devotion to it. Its intensity will hit home and tap into the reservoir of 'living waters' at his core. You will see his inherent goodness gush forth." 216

7-8 "Is God present among us or not?" Amalek then came: The nation of Amalek's physical attack was the outer manifestation of the spiritual attack of the inner Amalek that had already infected the people. The numerical value of the word Amalek (עמלק) is the same as that of the word for "doubt" (ספק). The people doubted God's involvement in their lives when they said, "Is God present among us or not?"

**<sup>211.</sup>** *Hitva'aduyot* 5747, vol. 2, pp. 456-463. **212.** Above, 15:16. **213.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 36, p. 67, note 19. **214.** Above, 13:21; Rashi on Deuteronomy 25:18; *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 18, p. 256, note 31, vol. 8, p. 196, note 23. **215.** Rashi on Deuteronomy 25:18; *Midrash Tanchuma*, *Teitzei* 10. **216.** *Hitva'aduyot* 5744, vol. 2, pp. 868-869.

וֹאָמֵר מֹשֶׁה לִיהוֹשֻׁעַ בְּחַר לְנָא גַּבְרִין וּפּוּק אַנָּח קְרָבָא בַּעֵמְלֵק מְחָר אָנָא קָאִים על רֵישׁ רְמִוֹזְא קַרְם יִיְ בִּידִי: 10 וַעֲבָד יְהוֹשַׁע קַרְבָא בַּעֲמָלֵק וּמֹשֶׁה אַהָרן וְחוּר סְלִיקוֹ לְרִישׁ רְמִוֹזְא: 11 וַתְּבָד יְהוֹשַׁע סְלִיקוֹ לְרִישׁ רְמִוֹזְא: 11 וַתְּבַּד יְהוֹשַׁע יִשְׂרָאל וְכִד מִשֶּׁה אָהָרן וְחוּר יִשְׂרָאל וְכִד מְנָח יְדוֹהִי וּמִתְנַבְּּרְין דְּבֵית יִשְׂרָאל וְכִד מְנָח יְדוֹהִי וֹמְתְנַבְּרִין דְּבֵית יִשְׂרָאל וְכִד מְנָח יְדוֹהִי וֹמְתְנַבְּרִין 9 וַיֹּאמֶר מֹשֶׁה אֶל־יְהוֹשֵׁעַ בְּחַר־לְנוּ אֲנִשִּׁים וְצֵא הַלְּחֵם בַּעֲמָלֵק מָחָר אֲנֹכִי נִצְבֹ עַל־רַאשׁ הַנִּבְעָה וּמַמָּה הָּלְחֵם בַּעֲמָלֵק מָחָר אֲנֹכִי נִצְבֹ עַל־רַאשׁ הַנִּבְעָה וּמַמָּה הְּלְחֵם בַּעֲמָלֵק וּמשֶׁה אֲהַרְן וְחוּר עָלוּ רָאשׁ הַנִּבְעָה: לְהַלְּחֵם בַּעֲמָלֵק וּמשֶׁה אֲהַרְן וְחוּר עָלוּ רָאשׁ הַנִּבְעָה: 11 וְהָיָה בַּאֲשֶׂר יָרִים משֶׁה יָדוֹ וְנָבַר יִשְׂרָאֵל וְבַאֲשֶׁר יַנִים משֶׁה יָדוֹ וְנָבַר יִשְׂרָאֵל וְבַאֲשֶׁר יַנִים משֶׁה יָדוֹ וְנָבַר יִשְׂרָאֵל וְבַאֲשֶׁר יַנִים מֹשֶׁה יָדוֹ וְנָבַר יִשְׂרָאֵל וְבַאֲשֶׁר יַנִים מִשֶּׁה יָדוֹ וְנָבַר יִשְׂרָאֵל וְבַאֲשֵׁר יַנִים מִשְּׁה יִדוֹ וְנָבַר עִמָּלֵק:

#### -80 RASHI 03-

בְּעֵת הַמִּלְחָמָה, אָנֹכִי נִצְב: בְּחַר־לְנוּ אֲנְשִׁים. גִּבּוֹרִים וְיִרְאֵי חַטְא, שֶׁתְּהֵא זְכוּתָן מְטַיִּעְתָּן. דֶּבֶר אַחֵר: ״בְּחַר־לְנוּ אֲנָשִׁים. שְׁהְיֹּה זְכוּתָן מְטַיִּעְתָּן. דֶּבֶר אַחֵר: ״בְּחַר־לְנוּ אֲנָשִׁים", שֶׁיּוֹדְעִין לְבַטֵּל בְּשָׁפִים, לְפִי שָׁבְּנֵי עֲמָלֵק מְכַשְׁים הָיוּ: 10 וּמֹשֶׁה אַהְרֹן וְחוּר. מִכְּאן לְתַעֲנִית שֶׁצְרִיכִים שְׁלֹשָׁה לַעֲבוֹר לִפְנֵי הַתַּבָה, שֶׁבְּתַעֲנִית הְיוּ שְׁלִשְׁר בְּנְה שֶׁל מִרְיָם הְיָה, וְכָלֵב בַּעְלָה: 11 בַּאֲשֶׁר יְרִים משָׁה יְרוֹ. וְכִי יְדִיוֹ שֶׁל משָׁה נוֹצְחוֹת היוּ המלחמה וכוּ. בּדאיתא בּרֹאשׁ השׁנה יּשׁנה.

פְּבְּחַר־יְלְנוּ. לִי וּלְךְּ, הִשְׁוְהוּ לוֹ. מִכְּאן אָמְרוּ חֲכָמִים¹ºº₂
 יְהִי כְבוֹד תַּלְמִידְךְּ חָבִיב עָלֶיךְ בְּשֶׁלְךְ, וּכְבוֹד חֲבַרְךְּ בְּמֹיֹרָא רַבְּךָ. מְנִיּוֹךְ שָׁל־מֹשֶׁה, בְּמֹיֹרָא רַבְּךָ. מְנִיוֹךְ שָּבֹרוֹ גִּדוֹל מֵאְחִיוֹ הָיְה, וְעוֹשֶׁה בִּי אֲדֹנִי״ִנִּº². וַהְלֹא אַהְרֹן גָּדוֹל מֵאְחִיוֹ הָיְה, וְעוֹשֶׁה אֶת חֲבֵרוֹ בְּרָבוֹ. וּמוֹרָא רַבְּךְ בְּמוֹרָא שְׁמַיִם, מְנִיןֹלְ שֶׁנִים, מְשֵׁה בְּלָאֵם״נוֹ בְּרְ בְּמוֹרָא שְׁמַיִם, מְנִיןלְ שָׁנִים, מִשֶּׁה בְּלָאֵם״נוֹ בְּךְ בְּאלוּ מְרְדוּ בְּהַקְּדוֹשׁ חַלְּיִם בּוֹ בְּרְ בְּאַלוּ מְרְדוּ בְּהַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוֹרְדִים בְּךְ בְּאַלוּ מְרְדוּ בְּהַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוֹרְדִים בְּרְ בְּאַלוּ מְרְדוּ בְּהַלְחֵם בּוֹ: מְחָרְ. בְּהַלְחַם בּוֹ: מְחָרְ. בְּהַלְחַם בּוֹ: מְחָרְ.

.202 אבות ד, יב. 203. במדבר יב, יא. 204. במדבר יא, כח. 205. כט, א

#### ⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

thereby the way we act.<sup>228</sup> Just as the nation of Amalek brazenly attacked us despite the miracles God had just done for us, the inner Amalek is the insolent voice within us that bids us to ignore the implications of what we know and act in capricious disregard of our convictions.

Thus, just as the Exodus from Egypt allegorically reoccurs every generation and every day, so does the war with Amalek. Every day, we must release ourselves ever further from the yoke of materialism and silence the voice of insolence that seeks to halt our spiritual progress. This is why are required to remember both these events daily.

Once we successfully leave Egypt and overcome Amalek, the way is clear for the Giving of the Torah and our entry into the Promised Land. Successfully implementing this process of spiritual growth on an individual basis will hasten its collective fulfillment, bringing the world to its messianic redemption. Once we truly enter the Promised Land, both physically and spiritually, Amalek will be finally annihilated, no longer to annoy us with its brazen call to insolence.<sup>229</sup>

9 Moses said to Joshua: Although this was Moses' war, Joshua was the one to actually go into battle. This was because Joshua was more the spiritual opponent of Amalek, and therefore was its fitting opponent. This relationship can be seen in the prophetic statement: "The house of Jacob will be as fire and the house of Joseph as the flame, while the house of Esau will be as straw." 230 Joshua was a descendant of Joseph, while Amalek was a member of Esau's family.

Amalek attacked the spiritually weak, whom the clouds of glory had expelled. It was in the spirit of Joseph, whose bones (and essence<sup>231</sup>) had been brought out of Egypt by Moses himself, that his descendant Joshua took up this battle on their behalf. Joseph's mother Rachel's prayer for "another son," which was answered with the birth of Joseph, is interpreted to express Joseph's approach to his brothers, i.e., that all Jews, even if they act as "others," far removed from Godliness, should be treated as God's "sons." Joshua, true to the ideals of his ancestor Joseph, treated even his spiritually weak compatriots, whom the clouds of glory had expelled, as God's "sons," and went out to defend them against Amalek.<sup>232</sup>

<sup>228.</sup> The name Amalek (עממלק) can be seen as a contraction of the words for "a people that severs the head from the body" (עממלק). 229. Torah Or 84b-85b; Sefer HaMa'amarim 5747-5751, pp. 101-105. 230. Obadiah 1:18. Pesikta d'Rav Kahana 3; Pesikta Rabati 12. 231. See commentary on 13:19, above. 232. Likutei Sichot, vol. 26, pp. 87-88.

- 9 Moses' chief student and attendant was Hosea, the son of Nun, whom Moses would later rename Joshua.<sup>221</sup> Moses said to Joshua, "Although most of us are protected from attack by the clouds surrounding us,<sup>222</sup> we should still defend those of us who are not and repel this attack. I have not received specific instructions from God to do this, but the fact that we have been attacked now is clearly because God is temporarily abandoning us in order to show us how He will come to our aid when we need Him. Since this battle will be fought naturally—at least until God assists us – I will not lead the people, since I am 81 years old and only men between 20 and 60 years old<sup>223</sup> are supposed to fight.<sup>224</sup> Choose brave and pious men, whose merit will protect them. Choose also men who know how to counteract witchcraft, for the Amalekites are practiced in this art. Choose these men for us-for you and I, who are responsible for the people-and go out tomorrow, outside the clouds, and fight against Amalek. Tomorrow the people will fast and I will station myself at the top of the hill with the staff of God in my hand." Moses addressed Joshua as an equal, for one should honor one's student as one honors oneself, one's friend as one honors one's teacher, and one's teacher as one honors God.<sup>225</sup>
- 10 Joshua did as Moses had told him, to fight against Amalek, while Moses, Aaron, and their nephew Hur<sup>226</sup> went up to the top of the hill and stood in prayer, for at least three people must lead the prayers at a public fast.
- 11 **Then, whenever Moses raised his hand** and the people were inspired to submit themselves to God, God came to their aid and **Israel prevailed. But whenever he lowered his hand**, and they were not inspired this way, **Amalek prevailed**.

# -∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

Throughout the Egyptian exile, our ancestors held on to their perfect, simple faith in God, but could not progress beyond this. Their faith was strong enough to keep them from assimilating into Egyptian culture altogether, but their servitude to Egyptian materialism kept their faith from filling their hearts with active love and awe of God. Bringing faith into emotion is possible only when the mind is free and directed to contemplate God's reality, magnificence, transcendence, and immanence. This expanded Divine consciousness engenders expanded Divine emotions that fill the heart with love and awe; these emotions motivate us in turn to uphold God's commandments and lead good and holy lives.

It is nearly impossible, however, to pass directly from constricted consciousness to expanded consciousness. Even if we profess to eschew our inborn materialism, our newly liberated intellect is not initially strong enough to fill our consciousness with love and fear of God, overtaking and supplanting all other desires, loves, and fears. Old habits linger; old ways of thinking are hard to uproot.

Therefore, an intermediate stage is necessary, wherein the intellect is required only to motivate us to *control* our behavior, cognizant of God's reality and its implications in our lives.<sup>227</sup>

Allegorically, this is the desert we traverse between Egypt and the Land of Israel. The untamed desert alludes to the spiritual state in which we have not yet totally "civilized" ourselves, but neither are we in control of an alien value-system that endeavors to enslave us to its materialistic lifestyle.

Yet, here a new enemy confronts us: Amalek. Amalek seeks, as we have seen, to dissociate the intellect from the emotions, preventing our developing intellectual ties with God from influencing the way we feel and

<sup>221.</sup> Numbers 13:8; Sichot Kodesh 5733, vol. 1, pp. 319, 325. 222. Above, 13:21. 223. Numbers 1:3. 224. Likutei Sichot, vol. 21, pp. 89-96. 225. Avot 4:12. 226. Above, 2:15. 227. The technical term for this stage is itkafia ("control"); the term for the stage wherein the emotions are completely transformed is ithapcha ("transformation").

12 וידי משֶׁה יְקָרֶן וּנְסִיבוּ אַבְנָא ושויאו תחותוהי ויתיב עלה וְאַהָרֹן וְחוּר סָעֲדִין בִּידוֹהִי מִכָּא חָד וּמִכָּא חָד וַהַנָאָה יִדוֹהִי פִּרִישָׁן בְצַלוֹ עַד דְעַאל שִׁמְשַׁא: 13 וְתַבַּר יְהוֹשַׁעַ יַת עֲמָלֵק וְיַת עַמֵּה לְפִּתְגָּם דחרב: 14 ואמר יי למשה כתב דא דוכרנא בספרא ושוי קדם יָהוֹשָׁעַ אַרֵי מִמְחָא אָמְחֵי יָת דוכרנא דעמלק מתחות שמיַא: 15 וּבְנַא משה מַדְבַּחַא וּפַלַח עלוהי קַדָם יִיַ דַעַבַד לֶה נִסִין: אַמר בּשָׁבוּעָה אַמירָא דָא 16 מן קָדָם דִּחִילָא דִּשָּׁכִינִתֵּה עַל בַּרְסֵי יָקָרָה דַּעַתִיד דִּיְתַגַּח קַרָבָא קָדָם יִיָ בִּדְבֵית עֲמָלֵק לְשֵׁצָיוּתָהוֹן

:מַדְרֵי עַלְמָא

12 וִידֵי משֶׁה בְּבַּדִּים וַיִּקְחוּ־אֶבֶן וַיָּשִׂימוּ תַחְהֵּיו וַיֵּשֶׁב עַלֶּיהָ וְאַהֲרֹן וְחׁוּר תָּמְרֵּוּ בְיָדִיו מָזֶה אֶחָד וּמִזֶּה אֶחָד וַיְהֵי יָדֵיו אֱמוּנֵה עַד־בִּא הַשְּׁמֶשׁ: 13 וַיְּחֲלְשׁ יְהוּשֻׁעַ אֶת־עֲמָלֵק וְאֶת־עַמְּוֹ לְפִּי־חֶרֶב: פ

מפטיר 14 וַיּאמֶר יְהוּיָה אֶל־משֶׁה פְּתֹב זְאת זִבְּרוֹן בַּמַּפֶּר וְשִׁים בְּאִזְנֵי יְהוּשֻׁעַ בִּי־מָחָה אֶמְחֶה אֶת־זֵכֶר עֲמָלֵק מְתָּחַת הַשְּׁמִים: 15 וַיִּכֶן משֶׁה מִזְבֶּח וַיִּקְרָא שְׁמִוֹ יְהוְה וּ נִמְּי. 16 וַיֹּאמֶר בִּי־יָד עַל־בֵּם יָה מִלְחָמֶה לֵיהוֶה בַּנְעַמָלֶק מִהר דּר:

קט"ז פסוקים. אמונ"ה סימן. סנא"ה סימן.

-80 RASHI 🗷 -

12 וִיבִי משֶׁה בָּבַדִים. בִּשְׁבִיל שֻׁנְּתְעַצֵּל בַּמְצְוָה וּמְנָה אַבֶּר תַּחָתִּיו, נָתַיַּקָרוּ יַדֵיו: וַיָּקָחוּ. אַבֶּרן וְחוּר: אֵבֶן וַיַּשִּׁימוּ תַחְתַּיוּ. וְלֹא יַשַׁב לוֹ עַל כַּר וַכֵּסֶת, אֲמַר: יִשְׂרָאֵל שָׁרוּיִין בִּצַעַר, אַף אַנִי אָהְיֶה עִמְהֶם בִּצַעַר: **וַיִּהִי יָדֵיוֹ** אַמוּנָה. וַיִהִי משָׁה יַדִיו בָּאֵמוּנָה — פִּרוּשׁוֹת הַשְּׁמִיִם בַּתִפַלָּה נֵאֲמַנָה וּנְכוֹנַה: עַד בֹּא הַשָּׁמֵשׁ. שֵׁהִיוּ עַמַלֶּקִים מְחַשָּׁבִין אֶת הַשָּׁעוֹת בִּאִיצִטְרוֹלוֹגִיאָ״ה בִּאֵיזוֹ שָׁעָה הֵם נוֹצְחִים וָהֶעֲמִיד לַהֶם מֹשֶה חַמַּה וִעִרבֵּב אֵת הַשַּׁעוֹת: 13 **וַיַּחֵלשׁ יִהוֹשֵעַ.** חַתַךְּ רַאשֵׁי גְּבּוֹרַיו, וְלֹא הְשְׁאִיר אַלָּא חַלָּשִׁים שֶׁבָּהֶם, וִלֹא הַרֶגַם כֻּלָּן. מִכָּאן אַנוּ לְמֵדִים, שֻׁעַשׁוּ עַל פִּי הַדְּבּוּר שֻׁל שָׁכִינַה: 14 בָּתֹב זֹאת יָבַרוֹן. שֶׁבַּא עַמַלֶק לְהִוְדָּוָג לִישִׂראֵל קֹדֶם לְכַל־הָאַמוֹת: וִשִּׂים בָּאָזְגֵי יִהוּשַׁעַ. הַמַּכְנִיס אֶת יִשְׂרְאֵל לְאָרֶץ, שֶׁיְצַנֶּה אָת יִשִּׂרָאֵל לְשַׁלֶּם־לוֹ אָת־גָּמוּלוֹ. כַּאן נִרְמַז לוֹ לְמֹשֶׁה, שִׁיָהוֹשָׁעַ מַכְנִיס אֶת יִשְׂרָאֵל לַאָרֵץ: כִּי מַחֹה אֵמְחֵה. לְּכָךְ אֲנִי מַזִהִירְךְּ כֵּן, כִּי חָפֵץ אֵנִי לְמְחוֹתוֹ: 15 וַיִּקְרָא

.206 תהלים ט, ז. **207.** עמוס א, יא.

שְׁמוּ. שֶׁל מִוְבֵּחַ: ה' נִּסִּי. הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ־הוּא עֻשָּׂה לְנוּ בָּאן נֵס גָּדוֹל. לֹא שֶׁהָמִוְבַּחַ קְרוּי ״ה״, אֶלָּא הַמִּוְבִּי קְרוּ ״ה״, אֶלָּא הַמִּוְבִּי קְרוּ ״ה״, אֶלָּא הַמִּוְבִּי קְרוּ ״ה״, אֶלָּא הַמִּוְבֹּי קְׁמוֹ שֶׁל מִוְבַחַ זֹוֹבֶר אֶת הַנֵּס שֶׁעְשָׁה הַמְּקוֹם, ה' הוּא הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ־הוּא הוּרְמָה לִשְּׁבַע בְּכִסְאוֹ, לְהִיוֹת לוֹ ״קְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ־הוּא הוּרְמָה לִשְׁבַע בְּכִסְאוֹ, לְהִיּוֹת לוֹ ״כְּסֵא״, וְאַף הַשָּׁם נָחֱלֶק לְחָצִיוֹ? נִשְׁבַע הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ־הוּא, שָׁאֵין שְׁמוֹ שְׁלֵם וְאֵין בְּסְאוֹ שָׁלֵם עֵד שִׁימְּחָה הוּא, שָׁאֵין שְׁמוֹ שְׁלֵם וְאֵין בְּסְאוֹ שְׁמֵב עִד שֶׁיִמְּחָה שְׁמוֹ יִהְיֶה הַשֵּׁם שָׁלֵם מְעִד שִׁיִּמְחָה שְׁמוֹ יִהְיָה הַשֵּׁם שְׁלֵם וְבִּיוֹ הְנְשִׁבְּתוֹ שְׁמְרָה נָצָח״יִיּסְ – זָהוּ עֲמְלֵק, שֶׁבָּתוּנ בּוֹ: ״וְעֶבְרְתוֹ שְׁמְרָה נָצַח״יִיסּ – "וְעָרִים נָתַשְׁתָּ, אָבַד זִכְרָם הֵמָּה". מַהוּ אוֹמֵר אַחְרִיו: "חִירִ לְעֹלְם יֵשֵׁב" – הָבִי הַשִּׁם שָׁלֵם. ״בִּוֹן לַמִּשְׁפָּט יִיבָּר – הָבִי הַשָּׁם שָׁלֵם. ״בּוֹנוֹן לַמִשְׁפָּט כִּסאוֹ שִׁלֵם. הִישִׁב" – הָבִי הַשִּׁם שָׁלֵם. ״בּוֹבן לַמִּשְׁפָּט כְּסאוֹי — הרי בּסאוֹ שׁלִם. "בּּוֹב" – הרי בּסאוֹ שׁלִם.

חסלת פרשת בשלח

## **≫** INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[continued...] The first two letters of God's name indicate the intellect and the emotions—the knowledge of God's existence and love and fear of Him, respectively. The final two letters reflect the study of the Torah and the fulfillment of its commandments, respectively. The goal of our inner Amalek is, as mentioned, to weaken our study and application of God's word. He realizes that he has no chance of attacking the higher faculties outright, so he attempts to weaken us in areas of practice.

As long as Amalek exists and this malady is allowed to persist, God's very Name is diminished and incomplete; the first two letters are allowed to function, but the latter two are stymied. Similarly, God's throne—the symbol of His kingship—is incomplete, since in the interim we have only submitted our intellect to Him, not our emotions and actions. Only when the Jewish people succeed in eradicating Amalek from both within and without will Godliness be fully established and revealed.<sup>238</sup>

- 12 But since he had remissly appointed Joshua to fulfill his responsibility to protect the people, **Moses' hands became heavy** much sooner than they otherwise would have. In this way, God showed him that his choice to only pray for the people was ill made. Even though he was over the age of conscription, he should have overlooked this and done his utmost to defend the people. A short prayer in the battlefield would have sufficed.<sup>233</sup> **So** Aaron and Hur **took a stone and placed it under him and he sat on it.** Moses refused to sit on anything more comfortable than a stone because it would be inappropriate for him to do so while the people were suffering. **Aaron and Hur then supported his hands, one on each side, and** Moses **remained** with **his hands** in **steady and confident** prayer. Using astrology, the Amalekites had calculated when they would win, but Moses delayed the sunset, confusing them **until** the Israelites won; then he let **the sun set**.
- 13 God instructed Moses to only kill the stronger Amalekites,<sup>234</sup> and thus Joshua only weakened Amalek and his people with the sword, rendering them incapable of attack, but did not wipe them out completely.
- ▶ Maftir 14 God said to Moses, "Write down the fact that Amalek attacked you before any other nation and thereby led the way for others to attack you as a remembrance in the Book of the Torah. Explain clearly to Joshua and inspire him to instruct the people, when they enter the Land of Israel, to wipe out Amalek. He should not do this merely out of obedience, but with vigor and motivation."<sup>235</sup> (Here God hinted to Moses that he would not lead the people into the Land of Israel.) "For I wish to utterly erase the memory of Amalek from under the heavens. Even though you have won this battle, and it would therefore seem that the damage done by Amalek's attack has been repaired and the nations of the world again fear you, as long as Amalek still lingers, your invincibility can still be doubted."
  - 15 **Moses** recorded the incident with Amalek, as God directed. He then **built an altar** and gave it a name that **made people proclaim**, "God performed a miracle for us here," and then, in recognition of this, say: "God is my Miracle."
  - 16 In order to fulfill God's instruction to inspire Joshua to perpetuate the struggle against Amalek, **he** further **said**, "The hand of God is raised in oath **on God's throne** to swear by it: **GoD shall be at war with Amalek** and harbor continuous enmity toward him, **from generation to generation**. Neither His Name nor His throne will be complete until Amalek is annihilated."<sup>237</sup>

The Haftarah for parashat Beshalach may be found on p. 309.



## **≫** INNER DIMENSIONS ❖

[16] He said, "The Hand is [raised in oath] on God's Throne...": Rather than the full word for "throne" (נכס), a truncated version is used here (כס). Furthermore, a shortened form of God's Name

is used (π-') rather than its full spelling (π-'--'--'). This is what indicates that both God's Name and His throne remain incomplete until Amalek will be totally eradicated.

<sup>233.</sup> Likutei Sichot, vol. 21, pp. 89-96. 234. Likutei Sichot, vol. 21, p. 95, note 54. 235. Likutei Sichot, vol. 6, pp. 95-104. 236. Likutei Sichot, vol. 6, pp. 99. 237. Likutei Sichot, vol. 6, pp. 95-104.